ܡܪܢ ܐܬܐ

MŌRĀN 'ETHŌ

11

Rt. Rev. Dr. CURIAN KANIAMPARAMPIL
COR-EPISCOPA

THE GOSPEL OF ST. MATHEW

ST. EPHREM ECUMENICAL RESEARCH INSTITUTE [SEERI]
BAKER HILL KOTTAYAM. 686001
INDIA

1999

THE GOSPEL OF ST. MATHEW

Rt. Rev. Dr. Curian Kaniamparampil
Cor–Episcopa

St. Ephrem Ecumenical Research Institute (SEERI)
Baker Hill, Kottayam–686 001 India

1999

THE GOSPEL OF ST. MATHEW

By

Rt. Rev. Dr. Curian Kaniamparampil
Cor-Episcopa

Mōrān 'Ethō Series No. 11

First Published 1999

Published by

St. Ephrem Ecumenical Research Institute (SEERI)
Baker Hill, Kottayam - 686 001
Kerala, India

Printed at

St. Joseph's Press, Mannanam
Kottayam - 686 561

CONTENTS

		Page
Editor's Note	... ...	v
Author's Simple Word	... ...	vii
Chapter I	... ...	1
,, II	... ...	3
,, III	... ...	6
,, IV	... ...	9
,, V	... ...	12
,, VI	... ...	18
,, VII	... ...	23
,, VIII	... ...	26
,, IX	... ...	30
,, X	... ...	35
,, XI	... ...	41
,, XII	... ...	45
,, XIII	... ...	52
,, XIV	... ...	60
,, XV	... ...	64
,, XVI	... ...	68
,, XVII	... ...	72
,, XVIII	... ...	76
,, XIX	... ...	81
,, XX	... ...	86
,, XXI	... ...	91
,, XXII	... ...	98
,, XXIII	... ...	103
,, XXIV	... ...	109
,, XXV	... ...	115
,, XXVI	... ...	121
,, XXVII	... ...	130
,, XXVIII	... ...	138

ܒܝܬ ܡܪܕܘܬܐ

ܕܡܠܦܢܐ ܓܘܪܓܝܣ ܒܪ ܐܢܛܘܢ ܕܒܝܬ ܟܝܪܐܙ

Ex Libris

Beth Mardutho Library

The Malphono George Anton Kiraz Collection

ܟܠ ܐܢܫ ܕܢܣܒ ܠܗ ܠܟܬܒܐ ܗܢܐ ܡܢ ܒܥܠ ܐܪ̈ܬܐ
ܐܘ ܦܣܩ ܡܢܗ ܡܕܡ ܢܗܘܐ ܡܫܬܐܠܐ ܥܠ ܢܦ̈ܫܬܐ
ܘܢܬܒܥܐ ܡܢ ܒ̈ܢܝ ܡܠܟܐ ܘܫܒܪܐ ܕܢܫܩܘ ܢܦܠ ܐܘ
ܢܛܠ ܠܗ ܣܦܪܐ ܟܠ ܢܫܬܒܩ ܗܘܐ ܠܗ ܣܦܪܐ ܟܠܗ
ܚܛܗ̈ܘܗܝ ܥܕܡܐ ܕܢܗܦܘܟ ܠܗ ܠܕܘܟܬܗ܀

Anyone who asks for this volume, to read, collate, or copy from it, and who appropriates it to himself or herself, or cuts anything out of it, should realize that (s)he will have to give answer before God's awesome tribunal as if (s)he had robbed a sanctuary. Let such a person be held anathema and receive no forgiveness until the book is returned. So be it, Amen! And anyone who removes these anathemas, digitally or otherwise, shall himself receive them in double.

Editor's Note

The St. Ephrem Ecumenical Research Institute (SEERI) has, during the nearly two decades of its existence so far, made available for those interested in the rich treasures of Syriac heritage here in India and abroad, a series of books, periodicals, tracts and other study materials, mostly in English or Malayalam, This No. 12 of our MORAN ETHO, stands out among all these as an original composition in the Syriac language.

This rendering in Syriac verses of the Gospel according to St. Mathew is a labour of love accomplished by the best known contemporary Indian scholar of Syriac language and literature, Rt. Rev. Chorepiscopa Curian Kaniamparampil. It is an adaptation and abridgement of the gospel text, without sacrificing its main content. As far as is known to us there is no similar work anywhere in the world. One of his recent achievements is the translation into Malayalam of the entire Syriac Peschitta Bible. Now, this venerable Prelate of the Syrian Orthodox Church has employed his biblical expertise and Syriac scholarship to produce this poetic version of the Gospel according to Saint Mathew. SEERI, where study of Syriac and research in the enormous rich literature in that language are nurtured with commitment, deems it a privilege and a pleasure to publish this book.

We are sure that our students as well as all others desirous of learning Syriac will enormously benefit by the use of this text. They can profitably make use of it to enrich their Syriac vocabulary without constant recourse to the dictionary. It is our earnest hope and desire that this book may contribute much to the promotion of interest in and study of Syriac. We are aware that despite our best efforts, the proof reading has not been perfectly successful. The author did not arrange the couplets or the numbering of verses. This was done by the publishers.

Those who attempt to sing these verses, may not find the syllables totally synchronous with the musical notes.

Suggestions from our readers will be helpful for us to make corrections in the next edition, eliminating the defects as far as possible.

⁂

AUTHOR'S SIMPLE WORD

All glory to the Merciful Lord who enabled me to write the Gospel of St. Mathew in Syriac Verse. It was not any immediate necessity that prompted me; it was my intimacy with the Syriac Language and Literature, and the intuition I experienced to make my humble contribution to the Syriac Literature, enriched centuries ago by eminent erudite scholars in prose and verse, and in this and past centuries forgotten and forsaken, even by the Syrians in Kerala. We are really happy to note that in the latter half of this century. Syriac attained a new life and new status, as a result of its inclusion as one of the second languages in all the three universities of Kerala, the credit for which goes to Late H. G. Mar Ivanios Archbishop of Trivandrum and at present to Rev. Dr. Jacob Thekkeparampil, Founder-Director of SEERI.

In the Middle East, the depository of Syriac literature, the grandeur and splendor of Syriac have never become dim nor dark. The world Syriac conference, held once in four years in the SEERI presents an array of eminent scholars from different countries of the world.

I have to explain why this literary work is in poetry.

1 It is the result of a divine inspiration and not of any monetary consideration, as I am aware of the limited scope of sale of this book.

2 Poetry is ret[illegible] the memory much more than prose.

3 The Epics, the Sastras, the Sutras, the Manthras and even books of technology of ancient India are all in poetry.

4 It is my life's greatest desire that in addition to liturgical and doctrinal literature in Syriac, dramas, novels and the like, free from vulgarity have to be published. I have a stock of works of this category one of which has been published by Aram Society in Sweden. I am really indebted to them.

His Excellency Mar Severius Zacha, Archbishop of Mosul, who had kindly visited my 'study', was so gracious as to publish a long article in the Antiochean Patriarchal Magazine of Damascus about this present work. My filial obeisance before His Excellency.

Had it not been for the fraternal intimacy of Rev. Dr. Jacob Thekkeparampil, the scholarly Director of SEERI the well known cultural and ecumenical institution of the catholic diocese of Tiruvalla, the manuscript of this work might have been lost in oblivion! SEERI has the unique status of being the premier Institute in India, fostering the true Spirit of ecumenism and encouraging study and research in the Syriac language and literature. My indebtedness to the respected director of SEERI is life-long.

Although my formal study of Syriac language lasted but six months during the thirteenth year of my life, the abundant blessing of the merciful Lord and the paternal concern of my unforgettable and respected Malpan, the greatest Syriac scholar in India of this century–Very Rev. Rabban Augen, who went on to become His Beatitude the Catholicos of the East, have made me what I am – a member of the Board of Studies in Syriac of the Kerala and Mahatma Gandhi Universities for 40 years and translator of the Holy Peschitta Bible from Syriac into Malayalam, in addition to my humble literary works already mentioned. I pray that the language spoken by Our Lord may ever continue to progress.

St. George Simhasana Church
Thiruvalla

CURIEN COR–EPISCOPA

THE GOSPEL OF ST. MATHEW

Rt. Rev. Dr. Curian Kaniamparampil
Cor-Episcopa

ܐܘܢܓܠܝܘܢ ܕܡܪܢ ܝܫܘܥ ܡܫܝܚܐ

(ܒܠܫܢܐ ܕܡܪܢ ܝܫܘܥ)

ܫܘܒܚܐ ܕܪ̈ܝܫܢ ܫܪ̈ܒܬܐ ܠܡ ܗܠܝܢ ܐܢܘܢ
ܗܐ ܐܒܪܗܡ ܘܐܝܣܚܩ ܘܝܥܩܘܒ ܐܦ ܝܗܘܕܐ܀

ܦܪܨ ܚܨܪܘܢ ܐܪܡ ܒܬܪܗ ܠܥܡܝܢܕܒ
ܢܚܫܘܢ ܫܠܡܘܢ ܒܥܙ ܥܘܒܝܕ ܐܦ ܗܘ ܐܝܫܝ܀

ܕܘܝܕ ܡܠܟܐ ܫܠܝܡܘܢ ܪܚܒܥܡ ܕܝܢ ܐܒܝܐ
ܐܣܐ ܗܘܝܘ ܝܗܘܫܦܛ: ܝܘܪܡ: ܥܘܙܝܐ܀

ܝܘܬܡ ܐܚܙ ܘܐܦ ܚܙܩܝܐ ܡܢܫܐ ܐܡܘܢ
ܝܘܫܝܐ ܘܒܬܪܗ ܗܘ ܝܘܟܢܝܐ ܡܒܒܠ܀

ܗܐ ܙܪܘܒܒܠ ܐܒܝܘܕ ܗܘܝܘ ܐܠܝܩܝܡ
ܒܬܪܗ ܐܙܘܪ ܗܘܝܘ ܐܟܝܢ ܘܗܐ ܐܠܝܘܕ܀

ܐܠܝܥܙܪ ܡܬܢ ܝܥܩܘܒ ܗܘܝܢ ܝܘܣܦ
ܓܒܪܗ ܕܡܪܝܡ ܕܡܢܗ ܐܬܝܠܕ ܝܫܘܥ ܡܫܝܚܐ܀

ܡܢ ܐܒܪܗܡ ܥܕܡܐ ܠܕܘܝܕ ܐܪܒܥܣܪܐ
ܘܡܢ ܕܘܝܕ ܥܕܡ ܠܓܠܘܬܐ ܕܒܒܠ ܐܪܒܥܣܪܐ܀

ܒܬܪ ܓܠܘܬܐ ܠܡܘܠܕܗ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܐܪܒܥܣܪܐ
ܫܪܒܢ ܗܠܝܢ ܕܡܬܝܒܢ ܚܫܝܒܢ ܒܬܠܬܝܢ܀

ܠܐ ܐܫܬܘܐ ܢܩܘܫ ܘܡܪܝܡ ܡܒܪܝܬܐ ܫܘܬܐ
ܡܢ ܪܫܘܡܘܬܐ ܕܒܢܝܬܐ ܒܡܘܠܕܐ ܕܝܠܗ ܠܗ ܕܡܫܝܚܐ܀

ܐܘ ܠܡܢܐ ܢܩܘܫ ܠܐ ܢܚܘ ܗܘܐ ܡܢܐ ܢܒܥܝܢ
ܘܐܝܟܘ ܕܦܬܐ ܠܗ ܘܠܐ ܚܘܝܢ ܡܢܐ ܠܒܥܘܝܢ܀

ܟܐܢܐ ܢܩܘܫ ܗܘ ܠܐ ܙܕܐ ܗܘܐ ܠܗ ܕܢܦܩܘܗܝ
ܒܢܡܘܣܐ ܘܠܗܘ ܗܢܐ ܟܐܢܐ ܒܢܝܫܐ ܢܩܛܠܘܗܝ܀

ܟܐܢܐ ܡܫܡܫܢܐ ܟܠܗ ܐܫܟܚ ܦܘܪܫܢܗ ܕܡܪܝܐ
ܗܘܐ ܕܡܪܐ ܒܫܠܡܐ ܚܘܝܗ ܡܠܐܟܐ ܡܪܝܐ܀

ܐܘ ܒܪ ܕܘܝܕ ܗܘ ܠܐ ܐܬܝܠܕ ܕܠܐ ܐܬܐ ܠܗ ܐܬܝܕܥ
ܗܘ ܕܐܠܗܐ ܒܪܗ ܡܢ ܘܡܢ ܦܘܪܫܢܐ ܗܘ ܡܢ ܟܠ ܕܪܐ܀

ܐܝܟܢ ܥܒܕܐ ܠܡܫܡܫܢܘܬܗ ܢܫܡܠܐ ܗܘ ܓܒܪܐ ܢܦܪܘܩ
ܠܥܠܡܐ ܟܠܗ ܡܢ ܚܛܗܘܗܝ ܗܘܐ ܦܪܘܩܐ܀

ܐܝܟ ܕܢܫܡܫܘܢ ܡܠܠ ܕܡܬܦܪܩܝܢ ܒܥܠܡܐ ܟܠܗ
ܐܘܟܡܐ ܐܠܒܫ ܒܫܘܠܡܐ ܘܐܝܟ ܥܒܕܐ ܒܥܒܕܘܬܐ܀

ܢܬܩܪܐ ܗܘ "ܥܒܕܘܬܐ" ܗܘ ܕܡܬܬܐܪܐ
"ܡܪܝ ܥܒܕܝ" ܐܝܟ ܕܟܬܝܒ ܕܠܐ ܡܘܡ܀

ܐܠܐ ܢܦܫܗ ܘܢܦܩܗ ܠܐܠܗܐ ܕܠܐ ܦܘܫܩܐ
ܘܠܐ ܐܝܟ ܚܫܒܗ ܕܥܒܕܐ ܠܥܘܒܕܗ ܦܪܘܩܐ܀
ܘܡܬܦܫܩ ܢܦܩ ܕܡܬܦܫܩ ܥܡ "ܥܒܕܐ ܦܪܘܩܐ".

Chapter II ܦܨܠ ܒ

ܩܕܡ ܗܪܘܕܣ ܡܠܟܐ ܢܘܗܪܐ ܡܢ ܡܕܢܚܐ
ܡܬܚܙܐ ܗܘܐ ܡܢ ܩܝܣܐ ܕܝܠܗ ܫܒܝܚܐ ܒܐܬܚܙܝܗ܀

ܘܐܦܪܝܣ ܦܘܪܡܘܣ ܘܐܬܠܒܫ ܥܡܗ ܒܥܠܡܐ ܗܢܐ
ܠܡܫܝܚܐ ܐܝܬܘ ܕܡܠܟܐ ܕܟܠܗܘܢ ܕܥܘܕܪܢܐ܀

ܘܐܡܪ ܘܐܘܕܥ ܒܐܪܐ ܡܪܢܐ ܠܘܩܒܠܗ ܚܐܝܢ
ܗܘ ܕܐܘܪܫܠܡ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܡܠܟܬܐ ܠܡܫܝܚܐ ܐܝܬܘܗܝ܀

ܛܒܐ ܗܘܐ ܐܪܝܟ ܠܡܠܟܐ ܘܠܡܕܝܢ̈ܬܐ
ܘܒܫܘܪܗܒܐ ܒܢܝܗ ܗܪܘܪ ܕܝܠܟ ܒܒܠܒ̈ܬܐ ܀

ܦܩܕ ܡܠܟܐ ܘܫܕܪ ܟܪ̈ܘܙܐ ܡܢ ܕܐܠܒܘܗ
ܠܟܠ ܡܠܟܘܬܗ ܐܝܟ ܡܘܠܟܢ ܡܩܝܡܐ ܡܠܟܐ ܀

ܡܢ ܢܦܩܬܐ ܫܒܘ ܗܘܘ ܕܒܡܠܟܘܬܗ
ܡܠܟܝܢ ܢܘܪܢܐ ܗܘܘ ܡܩܝܡܐ ܗܘ ܡܠܟܘܬܗ ܀

ܡܠܟܐ ܕܪܫܝܟ ܒܪܝܫܘܬܐ ܦܩ ܡܠܟܘܬܗ
ܘܠܟܠ ܐܝܢܐ ܕܒܥܐ ܒܝܘܡܬܐ ܛܒܐ ܒܡܠܟܘܬܗ ܀

ܘܚܕܪ ܐܢܘܢ ܟܠܗ ܠܟܠܗܘܢ ܡܫܪܘܪܐ ܡܠܟܘܬܗ
ܘܫܒܩ ܐܢܘܢ ܕܢܗܘܘܢ ܛܒܐ ܫܦܝܪܬܐ ܕܡܠܟܘܬܗ ܀

ܠܛܒ̈ܐ ܐܡܪܝܢ ܠܗ ܫܘܝܢ ܕܠܐ ܠܗܘܢܐ
ܐܝܟ ܕܐܢܐ ܐܡܪ ܘܐܬܩܢܘ ܠܛܒܐ ܡܠܟܬܐ ܀

ܠܡܠܟܐ ܡܫܡܫܝܢ ܘܒܥܒܕܐ ܗܘܝܢ ܠܛܒܐ ܠܛܘܒܬܐ
ܐܝܟ ܕܫܦܝܪ ܛܒܐ ܒܦܘܠܚܢܐ ܡܢ ܕܐܠܐ.

ܠܟܠܬܐ ܠܟܘܠܗܘܢ ܠܛܒܐ ܚܪܝܢܘܢ ܒܝܬ ܗܝ ܒܬܘܠܬܐ
ܡܢܝܢ ܐܡܪܘ ܘܢܦܠܘ ܦܝܬܘ ܟܠܗ ܦܬܘܪ̈ܬܐ ܀

ܘܩܪܒ ܕܗܒܐ ܡܘܪܐ ܠܒܘܢܬܐ ܕܡܠܟܝܢ ܪ̈ܐܐ
ܘܒܠܒ ܫܠܝܐ ܕܢܫܒܚܘܢ ܐܢܘܢ ܒܦܫܝܛܘܬܐ܀

ܘܗܘ ܕܗܕܝ ܒܟܘܟܒܐ ܡܢܗܪܐ ܘܡܫܪܐ ܐܢܘܢ
ܒܚܠܡܐ ܚܘܝ ܕܠܘܬ ܗܪܘܕܣ ܬܘܒ ܠܐ ܢܗܦܟܘܢ܀

ܒܐܘܪܚܐ ܐܚܪܬܐ ܒܥܓܠܐ ܗܦܟܘ ܗܘܘ ܠܐܬܪܐ ܕܝܠܗܘܢ
(ܕܠܡܦܢܝܘܬܐ ܐܬܬ ܠܡܣܒܪܘ ܗܘܘ ܐܢܝܢ ܠܟܠܗܘܢ)܀

ܒܚܠܡܐ ܠܝܘܣܦ ܡܠܐܟܐ ܠܘܩܒܠܗ ܟܐܢܐ
ܠܡܨܪܝܢ ܐܘܗ ܕܛܠܝܐ ܥܡܗ ܗܘ ܡܠܟܐ ܛܘܪܢܐ܀

ܕܒܪ ܗܘܝܠ ܠܡܨܪܝܢ ܘܠܐܡܗ ܘܡܫܪܝܢ ܒܪܘܚ
ܘܗܘ ܠܡܢ ܟܝ ܐܘܪܚܐ ܠܟܝ ܗܪܘܕܣ ܠܗܘܦܟ܀

ܒܡܠܟܐ ܫܠܝܐ ܢܦܩܘ ܠܡܨܪܝܢ ܘܠܐܡܗ ܘܥܒܪܘ
ܘܗܘܐ ܬܡܢ ܥܕܡܐ ܠܡܘܬܗ ܕܗܪܘܕܣ ܡܠܟܐ܀

ܟܠ ܗܘ ܙܒܢܐ ܕܚܝܐ ܟܝ ܐܡܪ ܗܘܐ
ܠܟܠܢ ܕܝܠܕ ܒܒܝܬܗ ܡܢܗ ܕܢܬܩܛܠܘܢ ܐܠܐ ܠܥܘܠܐ܀

ܡܢ ܕܐܬܓܠܝܬ ܒܟܘܪܗ ܕܐܝܣܘ ܐܠܝܫܒܥ ܠܒܗ
ܗܪܒ ܘܫܩܠܬ ܠܝܠܘܕܐ ܒܪ ܩܛܠܝܢ ܠܐܘܪܚܝܢ ܘܠܡܕܒܪܐ܀

ܐܬܡܠܟܘ ܗܘܘ ܡ̈ܠܐ ܕܝܗܘܕ ܡܢܝܢܐ ܕܚܝܐ
40 ܒܩܛܠܐ ܗܢܐ ܗܘܐ ܕܢܟܘܪܐ ܕܟܠܐ ܚܫ̈ܐ܀

(ܗܘ ܗܪܘܕܣ ܛܪܘܢܐ ܗܘܐ ܛܒ ܘܩܛܠ ܒܒܝܬܗܘܢ
ܕܩܛܠ ܗܘܐ ܓܒܪ ܚܝܐ ܩܕܡ ܢܦܫܗܘܢ ܘܐܠܬܐ ܒܠܒܗܘܢ)܀

ܡܝܬ ܗܪܘܕܣ ܒܟܐ̈ܒܐ ܩܫ̈ܝܐ ܦܘܪܥܢ ܥܘܠܗܘܢ
ܘܐܬܓܝ ܡܕܝܢܐ ܠܒܝܬ ܐܝܣܪܐܝܠ ܘܐܘܪܫܠܡ ܒܟܠܗܘܢ܀

45 ܦܘܩܕܢܐ ܕܢܦܩܘܠ ܠܓܠܝܐ ܘܠܐܒܘܗ ܠܒܝܬ ܐܝܣܪܐܝܠ
ܡܢܬܐ ܓܒܪ ܗܟܢ ܕܒܟܘ ܕܢܘܒܪܘܢ ܠܓܠܝܐ ܕܒܪ ܐܠܠ܀

ܗܘܐ ܕܡܛܠ ܕܝܢ ܠܘܡܬܐ ܕܢܛܪ ܗܘܐ ܛܒ ܕܫܡܠ
ܗܘܐ ܓܒܪ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܐܪܦܠܘܗܝ ܛܪܘܢܐ ܘܫܡܠ܀

ܫܒܩ ܗܘ ܠܫܘܐ ܕܡܢ ܒܓܝܠܠ ܒܩܘܪܝܬ ܢܨܪܬ
50 ܕܫܡܥܐ ܗܘܐ ܕܢܬܩܪܐ ܗܢܐ ܟܡ ܢܨܪܝܐ܀

Chapter III ܩܦܢ ܓ̄

1 ܒܫܘܪܝܐ ܕܐܝܬܘܗܝ ܟܠ ܢܨܚܝ ܗܘ ܡܡܠܠܐ
”ܐܝܬܘܗܝ، ܐܝܬܘܗܝ ܗܘܐ ܩܪܝܒܬ ܠܗ ܡܡܠܠܐ ܡܫܝܚܐ“܀

ܩܠܐ ܕܩܪܐ ܒܫܘܪܝܐ ܦܪܝܫ ܗܘܐ ܗܘ ܐܡܝܢܐ
ܛܝܒܘ ܐܘܪܚܐ ܘܫܘܘ ܫܒܝ̈ܠܐ ܕܐܠܗܢ ܕܡܪܝܐ܀

ܫܒܪܐ ܕܓܡܠܐ ܠܒܝܫ ܗܘܐ ܘܫܡܫܐ ܐܫܪ ܚܙܘܗܝ
ܘܫܐܒܠܗ ܒܓܢܐ ܫܒܠܐ ܫܡܓܐ ܘܪܒܝܐ ܕܒܪܐ܀

ܒܠܒܢ ܢܗܘܪ ܐܦ ܐܘܪܫܠܡ ܘܐܬܪ̈ܘܬܐ
ܕܚܘܪ ܢܘܗܪܝܢ ܒܠܒܫܝܢ ܕܢܫܡܫܘܢ ܒܪܘܬܐ܀

ܫܠܘ ܫܢ̈ܝܬܐ ܒܘܠܐ ܘܪܘܫܡܐ ܘܐܦ ܠܝܫܘܬܐ
ܘܒܣܓܘܕܗܘܢ ܐܘܪܝܢ ܘܫܒܠܘ ܡܫܡܫܢܘܬܐ܀

ܐܘܦܝܐ ܦܪ̈ܢܝܬܐ ܣܬܝܪܐ ܐܦ ܐܬܘܒܝܘ
ܘܡܫܡܫܝܢ ܕܝܠܗ ܠܟܘܬܗܘܢ ܗܘܢ ܕܢܐܡܪ܀

ܒܢܝ ܐܬܘܪܐ ܡܢ ܣܘܒܠܗܘܢ ܐܘܪܚܐ ܠܡܫܒܪܘܢ
ܡܠܝܗ ܕܪܘܓܙܐ ܕܐܬܐ ܠܒܝܬܗܘܢ ܘܠܒܗܘܢ ܚܢܘܢ܀

ܐܦܝܗ ܦܬܝܪܐ ܠܚܡܐ ܕܦܫܝܢ ܠܡܬܒܥܘܬܐ
ܡܬܒܥ ܡܫܡܫܢܐ ܐܬܪܘܬܐ ܐܬܪܘܫܡܬܐ܀

ܡܢܐ ܐܬܠܒܫܘܢ ܕܢܦܩ ܒܢܝܐ ܐܦ ܡܢ ܒܬܦܐ
(ܐܝ ܣܬܪܢܝܬܗ ܒܠܚܘܕ ܡܪܒܝܬܐ ܐܬܗܘܘܢ ܫܡܝܫܐ)܀

ܠܐ ܬܡܪܐ ܕܟܠܐ ܐܢܫܐ ܢܓܪܐ ܫܡܝܢ ܗܘܘ
ܘܗܘ ܕܠܐ ܬܒܥ ܦܐܪܐ ܕܬܐܦܫܠܢ ܠܬܝܢ ܗܘܘ܀

ܠܟܠܬܐ ܘܦܩܘ ܒܠܘܪܐ ܡܫܪܪܐ ܦܟܗܬܪܐ ܠܒܘܬܐ
ܙܘܠܘܗܝ ܒܟܬܒܐ ܡܒܟܝܢ ܐܢܐ ܠܟܘܢ ܟܠܢܒܘܬܐ ❖

ܗܘܕܝܢ ܕܒܬܪܗ ܐܠܐ ܢܬܒܪ ܡܫܡܥ ܗܘ ܡܠܝܢ
ܠܡܫܡܠܘ ܕܝܢ ܡܫܡܪܢܘܬܗ ܡܢܬܪܐ ܠܐ ܫܘܐ ܐܢܐ ❖

ܒܪܘܚܐ ܕܦܘܪܫܐ ܘܒܠܘܪܐ ܕܝܢ ܗܘ ܢܒܟܝܘܢ
ܒܝܕܗ ܕܪܫܐ ܡܕܪܟܐ ܡܒܦܐ ܟܠܗܘܢ ܐܪܘܗܝܢ ❖

ܘܟܢܫ ܫܪܓܐ ܒܝܕܐ ܢܬܒܠ ܟܠܗܘܢ ܐܝܟ ܪܘܚܗܝܢ
ܘܐܒܢܐ ܡܒܩܝܢ ܕܠܐ ܚܫܘܠܐ ܒܠܘܪܐ ܡܫܪܪܐ ❖

ܐܠܐ ܢܫܡܥ ܕܢܟܦܝܢ ܡܠܘܗ ܡܢ ܢܫܡܥ
ܒܥ ܒܪ ܗܘܗ ܠܫܡܥ ܕܐܠܐ ܗܘ ܡܒܡܝܢܐ ❖

ܫܡܥ ܐܢܐ ܐܢܐ ܕܡܠܝܢ ܐܝܬܘܗܝ ܠܟܠܬܒܝܢܘ
ܐܝܬ ܗܘܐ ܐܠܬ ܕܡܢ ܫܡܫܘܬܐ ܠܟܠ ܒܡܪܐ ❖

ܦܠܝܘ ܢܫܡܥ ܗܘ ܡܒܘܫ ܗܘܐ ܗܘܝܢ ܢܡܒܠ
ܟܠ ܒܠܝܘܬܐ ܠܐܬܐ ܠܢ ܕܒܠ ܢܡܒܠ ❖

ܐܠܡܕܗ ܠܒܕܗ ܫܡܝܐ ܐܬܦܬܚܘ ܘܪܘܚܐ ܕܦܘܪܫܐ
”ܒܪܘܚ ܡܫܒܚܐ ܕܒܗ ܗܘ ܐܘܟܝܬ ܗܘ ܠܒܗ ܐܦ ܗܘܠܘ“ ❖
ܦܠ ܗܘܐ ܡܠܘܗܝ ܕܡܫܡܥ ܒܬܗܪܐ ܐܫܬܡܥ.

Chapter IV ܩܦ ܕ̄

ܠܡܕܒܪܐ ܐܬܕܒܪ ܝܫܘܥ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܒܪܘܚܐ ܕܩܘܕܫܐ
ܕܢܬܢܣܐ ܡܢ ܐܟܠܩܪܨܐ ܕܒܥܠ ܕܒܒܐ܀

ܗܘ ܕܠܐ ܚܛܝܬܐ ܗܘܐ ܕܢܨܘܡ ܨܡ ܗܘ ܐܪܒܥܝܢ ܝܘܡܝܢ
ܒܫܘܠܡ ܨܘܡܐ ܗܘ ܟܦܢ ܗܐ ܗܘܐ ܟܦܢ܀

ܗܘ ܕܡܫܬܒܚܐ ܘܡܬܝܩܪܐ ܡܠܐܟܐ ܡܢ ܫܘܪܝܐ
ܦܪܚܘ ܘܫܡܫ ܟܠ ܙܢܝܗ ܠܡܫܡܫܘܬܗ܀

ܐܢܗܘ ܕܐܢܬ ܒܪ ܐܠܗܐ ܡܢܟ ܟܠ ܡܬܒܪܝܐ
ܦܩܘܕ ܐܒܢܐ ܕܗܠܝܢ ܟܐܦܐ ܢܗܘܘܢ ܠܚܡܐ܀

ܠܘ ܒܠܚܡܐ ܒܠܚܘܕ ܚܝܐ ܠܗ ܒܪܢܫܐ
ܐܠܐ ܒܡܠܠܐ ܐܠܗܝ̈ܐ ܦܢܝܗ ܡܪܢܐ܀

ܕܒܪܗ ܗܘܝܘ ܐܟܠܩܪܨܐ ܠܗ ܠܡܕܝܢܬܐ
ܘܐܩܝܡܗ ܠܗ ܥܠ ܟܢܦܐ ܕܝܢ ܗܝܟܠܐ ܩܘܕܫܐ܀

ܐܢܗܘ ܕܐܢܬ ܒܪ ܐܠܗܐ ܫܕܝ ܐܢܬ ܢܦܫܟ
ܠܬܚܬ ܗܘ ܕܢܦܩܘܕ ܡܠܐܟܘܗܝ ܕܝܢ ܗܘܐ ܢܣܒܠܘܢܟ܀

ܦܢܝܗ ܝܫܘܥ "ܠܡܪܝܐ ܡܪܟ ܠܐ ܬܢܣܐ ܗܘܟ"
ܐܦ ܐܝܟ ܕܗܘܐ ܠܡܫܝܚܐ ܫܒܩܗ ܘܐܗܦܟ܀

ܕܒܪܗ ܠܘܩܒܠ ܐܝܟ ܠܚܘܕܐ ܪܒܐ ܘܣܘܝܗ ܫܘܒܚܐ
ܕܟܠ ܡܠܟܘ̈ܬܐ ܗܕܪܐ ܘܫܘܠܛܢܐ ܘܪܒܘܬܐ ܡܫܡܫܢܐ܀

"ܫܠܝܚܘܗܝ ܢܗܘܘܢ ܕܠܝܢ ܗܘ: ܕܝܠܢ ܗܠܝܢ ܢܫܘܐ
ܐܢܘܢ ܕܐܦܠܐ ܘܠܡܣܬܪ ܘܠܒܢܝܢ ܘܠܐܪܐ ܦܘܪܩܢ"܀

"ܒܢܡܘܣܐ ܒܡܠܝܢ: ܒܡܪܝܐ ܕܟܠܗܘ ܠܦܠܚܘܢ
ܘܠܒܢܝܢ
ܐܠܐ ܟܝܢ ܗܘܝܘ" ܗܘ ܐܡܪ ܠܗܘܢ: ܘܢܦܩܘܢ ܘܐܪܢܫ܀

ܒܢܝܐ ܢܒܝܠܐ ܫܡܫܘܗ ܠܢܡܘܣ ܘܠܐ ܦܪܒ ܠܗܘ ܗܘܝܢ
ܦܪܒ ܡܠܐܟ̈ܐ ܫܡܫܘ ܦܘܪܩܢܘܗܝ ܒܒܠܝܬܐ ܘܒܠܝܢ܀

ܡܢܐ ܕܐܫܬܟܚ ܗܘܐ ܗܘ ܡܫܡܫܢܐ ܒܒܝܬܐ ܐܠܗܐ
ܡܛܐ ܠܟܠܗ ܘܟܠܗ ܠܡܫܡܗ ܒܒܫܝܢܘܬܗ܀

ܕܐܫܬܘܡ ܐܒܠܗ ܘܢܫܬܟܠ ܟܠ ܕܡ ܢܡܐ
ܐܦ ܟܠ ܒܡܫܪܝܐ ܗܝ ܐܬܒܠܥ ܗܘܐ ܟܢܒܪܐ܀

ܗܢܘ ܢܫܘܐ ܕܒܢܝܐ ܘܐܬܡܢܐ ܒܟܠܗܘܢ ܦܘܪܩܢܐ
ܠܘܩܒܠܗܘܢ ܠܘܩܒܠܗܘܢ ܗܝ ܦܪܩܐ ܟܕ ܡܠܟܐ ܡܫܝܚܐ܀

ܡܢܐ ܕܡܫܡܫܢ ܟܠ ܠܗ ܢܡܐ ܚܝܐ ܐܠܗܐ ܠܦܪܝ
ܦܠܓܘܢ ܘܐܫܬܘܕܝ ܐܪܘܐܘܬܝ ܟܕ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܕܡܫܝ܀

ܩܪܐ ܠܒܢܘܗܝ ܘܐܡܪ ܓܒ̈ܝܐ ܠܡ ܕܒܢܝܢܫܐ
ܐܚܝ ܚܒܝܒܝ: ܬܗܘܘܢ ܒܬܪܢ ܗܐ ܡܢ ܗܫܐ܀

ܡܫܝܚܐ ܢܦܩܘܗܝ ܗܟܝܠ ܘܡܟܢܫ ܡܓ̈ܢܝܐ ܘܐܠܗܐ
ܫܡܥܬ ܠܒܢܘܗܝ ܡܫܬܐ ܐܢܘܢ ܠܟܘܢ ܘܐܠܗܐ܀

ܕܒܪ ܡܢ ܠܐܡܪ ܓܒ̈ܝܐ ܣܓܝܐ: ܠܘܬ ܐܫ̈ܝܐ ܠܐܕܡ
ܥܡ ܐܒܗ̈ܘܗܝ ܐܒܘܢ: ܕܢܗܘܘܢ ܐܦ ܒܢܝܢ܀

ܡܬܚܙܝܢ ܗ̄ܘܘ ܕܝܢ ܒܐܪܙܗ ܐܠܐ ܠܡܫܝܚܗܘܢ
ܘܡܫܬܘܕܝܢ ܗܘܐ ܢܦܩܘܗܝ ܘܡܟܢܫ ܟܠ ܘܠܐܒܘܗܝ܀

ܕܟܠܗ ܢܗܘܐ ܐܠܗ̈ܝ ܢܦܩܗ ܘܐܒܕܪ ܫܡܥܬܐ
ܡܠܟܐ ܗܘܐ ܠܟܘܢ ܘܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܕܒܢܝܢܫܐ ܒܟܠ ܕܒܢܝܬܐ܀

ܐܬܚܙܝ ܝܠܕܗ ܕܟܠܗ ܫܘܪܝܐ ܘܡܫܡܥܢ ܗ̄ܘܘ
ܕܒܢܝܢܫܐ ܡܫܬܡܠܝܐ: ܘܐܦ ܕܒܢܝܐ: ܒܗܘ ܡܠܟܐ ܗ̄ܘܐ܀

ܢܦܩܘܗܝ ܟܢ̈ܫܐ ܡܢ ܐܘܪܫܠܡ: ܠܒܒܠ ܘܢܗܘܘܢ
ܠܐ ܡܬܬܘܡ ܚܙܐ ܗ̄ܘܘ ܠܐܪܥܐ ܠܡܠܟܐ ܕܒܒܠ܀

Chapter V ܩܦ ܗ

ܟܢ̈ܫܐ ܟܕ ܚܙܐ ܣܠܩ ܠܛܘܪܐ ܥܡ ܬܠܡ̈ܝܕܘܗܝ
ܗܐ ܟܕ ܝܬܒ ܗܘ ܦܬܚ ܦܘܡܗ ܘܡܠܦ
ܗܘܐ ܠܗܘܢ܀

ܝܗܒ ܐܝܟ ܡܪܝ ܛܘܒܐ ܠܐܢܫܐ ܕܒܪܘܚ ܡܣܟܢܝܢ
ܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܫܡܝ̈ܐ ܢܐܪܬ ܗܘ ܡܢ ܠܥܠܡ ܠܥܠܡܝܢ܀

ܗܐ ܐܒ̈ܝܠܐ ܐܦ ܛܘܒܝܗܘܢ܆ ܛܒ ܢܬܒܝܐܘܢ
ܘܪܡܛܒܬܝܢ ܒܡܡܟܝܟܘܬܐ ܠܐܪܥܐ ܢܐܪܬܘܢ܀

ܗܐ ܛܘܒܝܗܘܢ ܕܟܐܢܘܬܐ ܟܦܢܝܢ ܘܨܗܝܢ
ܟܠ܆ ܐܝܟܐ ܒܟܐܢܘܬܐ ܗܢܘܢ ܢܣܒܥܘܢ܀

ܠܗܘܢ ܛܘܒܝܗܘܢ ܠܗܘܢ ܕܒܠܒܗܝܢ ܗܐ ܡܪܚܡܢܝܢ
ܒܒܠܒܗܘܢ ܘܟܠܗܝܢ ܐܦ ܠܟܠܗܘܢ ܪ̈ܚܡܐ ܢܗܘܘܢ܀

ܛܘܒܝܗܘܢ ܐܝܟ ܕܕܟܝܢ ܐܢܘܢ ܒܠܒܘܬܗܘܢ
ܠܐܠܗܐ ܡܢ ܐܟܡܐ ܕܐܬܚܘܝ܆ ܗܢܘܢ ܢܚܙܘܢ܀

ܠܥܒ̈ܕܝ ܫܠܡܐ ܐܒܐ ܕܫܡܝܐ ܗܐ ܛܘܒܝܗܘܢ
ܫܡܐ ܕܒܢ̈ܝܐ ܐܠܗܐ ܗܢܘܢ ܢܬܩܪܘܢ܀

ܠܐܢܫܝܢ ܕܡܛܠ ܟܐܢܘ ܘܙܕܝܩܝܢ ܠܒܒ ܛܘܒܢ̈ܘܗܝ
ܡܟܬܒܐ ܣܦܪ̈ܐ ܒܟܬܒܡ ܕܟܬܒܝܢ ܩܠܗܝ ܢܐܪ̈ܘܗܝ܀

ܗܐ ܛܘܒܢ̈ܘܗܝ ܡܐ ܕܡܫܬܡܥܝܢ ܘܙܕܝܩܝܢ ܒܒܗܝ
ܘܐܦ ܡܛܠܬܗ ܡܠܐ ܟܝܢܐ ܒܟܝܢܗܝ ܩܘܫܬ܀

ܚܘܒ ܘܙܕܘܐܘ ܠܐܢܙ ܡܫܝܢ ܒܡܫܡܥܐ ܩܘܫܬܒܟܠܗܘܢ
ܙܕܩܘ ܗܘܘ ܗܢܝܢ ܐܦ ܒܟܬܒܐ ܕܟܝ ܘܡܫܝܒܗܘܢ܀

ܐܢܬܘܢ ܐܢܘܢ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܕܐܘܪܝܬܐ܆ ܟܬܒܘܗ ܐܬܒܪܘ
ܐܝܟܢܐ ܕܐܡܪܬܘܢ܆ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܒܟܬܒܐ ܠܐ ܡܫܝܚ ܡܠܟܘܬܗ܀

ܡܫܝܚܐ ܕܩܒܠܬ ܠܐ ܡܫܬܡܫܐ ܗܘ ܒܡܠܟܘܬܐ
ܒܟܢ ܗܘܝ ܟܢ ܘܡܫܬܡܥܐ ܐܟܠܐ ܗܘ ܒܟܠܗ ܕܝܢܝ܀

ܐܢܬܘܢ ܐܢܘܢ ܢܘܗܪܗ ܕܟܬܒܐ ܕܒܟܬܒܗ ܐܬܒܪܘ
ܡܫܝܚܘܬܐ ܕܒܢܝܐ ܟܠ ܛܘܪܐ ܗܘ ܠܐ ܡܫܬܛܝܐ܀

ܗܢܐ ܕܢܗܘܐ܆ ܠܡܠܟܘܬܗ ܕܡܫܝܚܐ ܐܝܟ ܠܐ ܩܐܡ
ܕܝܗܒ ܢܘܗܪܗ ܗܘ ܟܠ ܡܢܐ ܗܢܐ ܡܫܬܟܚ܀

ܩܘܡ ܒܢܒܝܐ ܗܘܢ ܢܗܘܪ ܢܘܗܪܐ ܕܟܬܒܗ
ܘܟܬܒܘܗܝ ܢܗܘܪܝ ܢܩܒܠܘܢ ܟܘܢ ܠܐܒܟܘܢ܀

ܗܝ ܠܐ ܐܫܬܡܥܘܢ، ܕܐܢܬ ܐܡܪܐ ܕܚܕܬܐ ܘܢܬܬܗܡܘܢ
ܠܐ ܠܡܫܪܝܐ ܒܪܡ ܕܐܡܠܐ: ܢܡܠܐ ܕܐܡܠܐܬܝܢ܀

ܐܡܪ ܐܢܐ ܠܟܘܢ، ܒܫܪܪܐ ܕܢܒܥ ܫܡܝܐ ܘܐܪܥܐ
ܚܝܐ ܐܠܗܐ ܘܐ ܚܝ ܦܪܨܘܦܗ ܗܝ ܠܐ ܢܒܥܘܢ܀

ܒܠܥܕܝ ܕܫܪܐ ܚܝ ܦܘܪܩܢܐ ܘܡܠܟܗ ܫܘܦܪܐ
ܗܘܐ ܗܟܢܐ ܘܡܫܒܚܘܬܐ ܢܗܘܐ ܒܝܕܗ܀

ܒܠܥܕܝ ܕܒܗܝ ܡܠܟܗ ܗܘܝ ܙܕܐ ܢܬܗܘܐ
ܕܡܫܒܚܘܬܐ ܫܡܝܢܐ ܢܬܒܥܘܢ ܗܘ ܠܡ ܢܫܬܐ܀

ܐܝ ܕܐܢܘܬܗܘܢ، ܠܐ ܡܬܬܢܝܐ ܡܢܘܢ ܕܫܡܝܐ
ܗܝ ܠܐ ܐܠܗܘܢ، ܠܡܫܒܚܘܬܐ ܘܡܪܐ ܕܡܠܐ ܢܗܘܪܐ܀

ܠܡܪܡܝܐ ܗܫܝ: ܗܝ ܠܐ ܐܠܗܐ ܚܝ ܦܪܨܘܦܐ
ܠܒܢܝܐ ܟܐܢܐ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܗܘ ܕܝܢ ܐܒܐ ܕܦܪܨܘܦܐ܀

ܠܗܘܢ ܐܡܪ ܐܢܐ: ܕܒܠܥܕܝ ܕܢܦܫܐ ܐܡܫ ܠܐܚܘܗܝ
ܠܒܢܝܐ ܟܐܢܐ ܠܐܪܝ ܡܫܪܝܪ ܗܘ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܗܘ܀

ܗܘ ܡܢ ܕܫܪܐ ܠܐܚܘܗܝ ܘܐܦ ܠܒܢܝܬܐ ܫܦܐ
ܘܡܢ ܕܫܪܐ ܠܗ ܠܟܠ ܒܢܘܗܝ ܕܚܘܝܐ ܫܦܐ܀

ܐܝܟܘ ܗܘܫܠ ܩܠܐ ܕܡܣܒܪ ܐܬܐ ܦܘܪܩܢܢ
ܘܐܡܪ ܠܠܒܪܐ ܕܐܣܝܐ ܐܣܝܢ ܐܬܐ ܠܟܠܢ܀

ܦܘܪܩܢܗ ܕܡܫܝܚܐ ܡܚܝܡ ܦܘܪܩܢ ܘܐܠ
ܠܢ ܠܐܣܝܢ
ܠܡܦܢܝܬ ܐܠ ܐܬܐ ܘܒܥܐ ܡܚܠܐ ܠܟܠܗ ܕܐܣܝܢ܀

ܦܘܫܝ ܒܫܘܝܐ ܠܐܠܐ ܠܦܘܫ ܠܗ ܠܦܘܪܩܢ
ܗܘܝܬ ܡܬܐܘܐ ܒܐܘܪܚܐ ܠܟܠܗ ܠܡ ܒܟܠܝܘܢ܀

ܠܡܠܐ ܠܡܪܢܐ ܗܘ ܢܫܠܡ ܠܢ ܗܘܘ ܠܡܫܝܚܐ
ܒܟܢܝܬ ܐܡܫܐ ܠܐܦܠ ܘܩܝܡܗ ܠܦܘܪܢܐ܀

ܠܡܪܐ ܕܢܦܩ ܐܬܐ ܠܗ ܒܒܐܝܬ ܗܡܘܝ ܐܣܪܐ
ܠܠ ܠܫܘܪ ܡܡܒܐܘܡ ܗܡܒܬܘܝ ܕܐܡܪ ܠܗܘܝ ܠܦܘܪܡܝܐ܀

ܒܒܘܝ ܐܡܪ ܐܢܐ ܕܫܢܐ ܠܐܬܐ ܠܐ ܒܫܡܐ ܩܝܢܐ
ܒܠܒܗ ܠܫܪܗ ܗܐ ܗܘ ܢܦܠ ܒܫܘܪܐ ܗܪܝܐ܀

ܐܝ ܡܒܗܠܠ ܠܝ ܠܢܐܐ ܕܝܠܝ ܗܘ ܕܡܒܢܝܐ
ܫܪܝܗ ܠܗ ܘܦܝܪܗ ܗܦܫܪ ܠܝ ܫܪ ܒܫܘܐ ܠܢܐܐ܀

ܠܐܢܐ ܠܒܠܡ ܘܠܐ ܢܦܠ ܐܬܐ ܒܠܘܪ ܫܘܝܐ
ܐܝܟܝ ܕܡܟܐܢ ܐܝܟܘ ܕܡܣܠܠ ܦܫܦܫܝܗ ܘܦܝܪܗ܀

ܠܐܒܘܟ ܗܘܕܡ ܦܘܫ ܗܘ ܠܟ ܠܚܢܢ̈ܐ ܬܠܘܠ
ܐܝܠܐ ܕܠܐܬܬܐܘ ܗܢܐ: ܬܬܩܢܝܗ ܒܬܟܒ ܕܟܠܠ܀

ܗܘܝ ܐܡܪ: ܒܪܡ ܐܡܪ ܐܢܐ ܒܟܡܘܕ ܒܟܠܠ
ܗܘ ܕܐܢܫܘܬܐ ܐܝ ܡܒܘܬ ܠܗ ܒܠܒܝܐ ܕܐܠܘܦܢܗ܀

ܘܐܝܠܐ ܕܢܦܠ ܐܬܐܬܐ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܐܦ ܗܘ ܢܛܪ
ܒܡܘ ܡܠܟܝ ܐܝܟ ܗܝ ܠܐ ܐܙܠ ܡܠܟܡ ܒܡܫܪܐ܀

ܐܒܡܐ ܕܡܫܝܬ: ܗܘܝ ܒܬܝܒ ܗܘ ܒܐܒܘܗܝ ܡܪܢܐ
ܗܝ ܠܐ ܬܐܡܪܝ: ܒܒܘܗܝ ܐܡܪ ܐܢܐ ܠܐ ܒܫܡܝܐ܀

ܡܛܠ ܕܐܬܚܙܝ ܒܓܘܫܡ ܡܪܢܐ ܗܘ ܒܪܘܝܐ
ܘܐܦܠܐ ܒܐܘܪܚܐ ܕܐܬܚܙܝ ܒܓܘܫܡܐ ܕܐܢܫܬ ܕܠܒܫܗܘܢ܀

ܘܐܦܠܐ ܒܐܘܪܚܐ ܕܡܬܚܙܝܢ ܡܠܐܟ̈ܐ ܠܐܢܫܐ ܒܦܘܪܣܘܗܘܢ
ܘܐܦܠܐ ܒܢܝܢܬ ܐܬܬ ܡܛܠܬܗ: ܕܠܐ ܡܫܡܫ ܐܝܬܗ܀

ܕܐܬܒܝ ܡܠܬܐ ܚܝܐ ܐܘܪܝܬܐ ܐܘ ܫܘܪܬܐ
ܐܝܟ ܐܝܟ ܘܠܐ ܬܗܘܐ ܒܠܚܘܕ ܡܠܬܐ ܦܘܫܩܗ܀

ܡܕܡ ܕܬܢܢ: ܡܢ ܡܫܬܥܠܝܐ ܗܘ ܗܠܝܢ ܢܥܦܝ
”ܒܢܝܐ ܠܒܢܝܐ ܘܒܢܝܐ ܠܒܢܝܐ“: ܗܘ ܡܫܬܕܐ ܠܒܘܗܝ܀

ܠܐ ܐܦܩܘܗܝ ܡܢ ܠܘܩܒܠ ܒܝܫܐ ܐܡܪ ܐܢܐ ܠܒܘܗܝ
ܐܝ ܐܢܫ ܡܫܐ ܟܠ ܦܟܝܢ ܗܘ ܕܡܣܟܢܐ܀

ܐܣܝܪܐ ܐܦܢܐ ܘܗܝܕܐ ܘܠܐ ܡܒܣܘܣܝܘܗܝ ܒܐܝܫܗ
ܐܝ ܐܢܫ ܕܐܝ ܟܬܒܝܢ ܘܫܩܠ ܠܗ ܠܒܥܠܕܒܒܝܢ܀

ܡܪܘܪܬܐ ܐܦ ܩܕܡ ܕܢܣܒܠ ܒܫܘܟܐ ܠܗ ܗܟܘܦ
ܕܐܝܠ ܠܗ ܟܠܒܐ ܐܠ ܚܝ ܡܢ ܠܗ ܕܡܫܬܡܥ ܡܢ܀

ܥܒܕܝܢ ܘܡܥܒܕܢܐ ܕܚܫܟܐ ܠܗ ܠܐܚܪܢܐ ܠܟ ܥܠܝܗܘܢ
ܠܐ ܒܥܠܕܒܒܘܗܝ ܡܢ ܡܪܝܡ ܐܦ ܕܢܐ ܕܝܢ ܐܘܪܚܐ܀

ܠܟܘܪܣܝܐ ܗܘ ܫܘܪܝܐ ܕܡܪܝܢ ܠܟܪܣܗ ܕܐܡܪ ܗܘܦܟܐ
ܒܟܠܝܘܡܟܢ ܠܒܝܫܘ ܐܢܫ ܐܢܐ ܐܡܪ ܐܘ܀

ܠܟܘܡܗ ܘܠܐ ܕܚܠܬܗ ܠܐܢܫܐ ܕܒܝܫ ܐܘ
ܕܡܪܚܘܡܝܢ ܕܟܠ ܒܚܝܠܗ ܚܝܠܐ ܐܦ ܕܪܕܦ ܕܟܠ ܐܦܘ܀

ܐܣܟܡܐ ܕܡܘ ܗܘ ܒܥܘܒܗ ܐܒܐ ܢܝܗܘܢ ܠܗܘܢ ܡܢ
ܗܝܢܐ ܟܠ ܐܦ ܐܘܪܚܐ ܘܡܫܚܐ ܩܕܡܐ ܕܡܫܝܚ܀

ܒܚܘܒܗ ܡܢܗܝܢ ܕܡܪܝܗ ܠܐܢܫܝܢ ܠܡܥܒܕܗ ܐܝ
ܡܢ ܗܘ ܡܥܒܕܐ ܐܦ ܦܘܪܥܢܐ ܡܢܗ܀

95 ܐܝ ܦܠܐ ܐܢܬ ܒܫܠܡ ܒܚܘܒܐ ܠܐܚܘܟ ܒܠܚܘܕ
ܗܘܝ ܡܫܬܘܕܝܐ: ܐܦ ܗܘ ܡܒܣܡܐ ܗܘܝ ܠܒܝ܀
ܘܡܚܢܢܐ ܠܗܘܢ ܒܝܡܘܬܐ ܐܒܘܢ ܗܘ ܕܒܫܡܝܐ.

Chapter VI ܦܨ̄ ܘ̄

1 ܐܡܪ ܕܐܙܕܗܪܘܢ ܠܐ ܠܡܥܒܕܘܢܗ ܙܕܩܬܐ ܕܝܠܟܘܢ
ܐܢ ܒܗܘ ܢܗܘܐ ܗܘ ܠܝܬ ܦܘܪܥܢܐ ܡܢ ܐܒܘܟܘܢ܀

ܢܥܒܕܘܢ ܠܐܦ̈ܐ ܒܢܝܢܫܐ ܡܢܝܐ ܦܪܝܫ
ܘܙܕܩܬܐ ܠܒܥܝܢ ܐܡܪ ܕܒܟܣܝܐ ܕܝܠܗܘܢ ܢܥܒܕܘܢ܀

5 ܠܘ ܒܚܝܢܐ ܐܠܐ ܦܓܠܐ ܫܘܒܚܐ ܕܝܠܗܘܢ
ܐܡܪ ܐܢܐ ܠܟܘܢ ܕܢܣܒܘ ܗܪܟܐ ܐܓܪܐ ܕܝܠܗܘܢ܀

ܡܐ ܕܥܒܕ ܐܢܬ ܙܕܩܬܐ ܡܒܘܪܝ ܟܣܝ ܡܟܣܝܬܐ
ܣܡܠܟ ܠܐ ܬܕܥ ܝܡܝܢܟ ܗܘ ܕܥܒܕܐ܀

ܒܟܣܝܐ ܗܘܐ ܡܬܚܙܝܐ ܠܐܒܘܟ ܒܟܣܝܐ
10 ܗܘ ܢܦܪܘܥ ܠܟ ܓܠܝܐܝܬ ܫܪܝܪ ܕܓܠܝܢܐ܀

ܐܡܪܐ ܕܢܨܠܘܢ ܢܥܒܕܘܢ ܠܐܦ̈ܐ ܒܢܝܢܫܐ
ܡܬܢܝܢ ܡܦܩܦܩܝܢ ܗܘܐ ܕܟܠܗܘܢ ܙܘܝܬܐ܀

ܐܝܟܢܐ ܕܝܠܗܘܢ ܗܘܪܒܐ ܩܒܠܘ ܗܢܐ ܕܡܫܟܢܬ
ܒܬܘܠܘܢ ܟܘܠ ܘܐܣܘܪ ܬܪܥܝܢ ܘܠܐ ܒܫܡܝܐ܀

ܘܐܒܘܢ ܕܫܪܐ ܒܫܡܝܐ ܢܥܒܕܘܢ ܒܝܬܐ ܬܗܪܒܢ
ܘܐܦ ܒܝܫܘܬܐ ܕܗܘܟܝܡ ܣܢܩܐ ܗܘܢ ܠܐ ܬܦܩܘܢ܀

ܗܕܢܝܡ ܕܒܝܢ ܡܫܒܚܠܐ ܗܘ ܗܟܢ ܗܘܐ ܡܫܬܒܚܝܡ
ܟܢܠܐ ܟܠܗܐ ܢܝܫ ܐܒܘܢ ܗܘܢܘܢܒܘܢ܀

ܙܠܘ ܗܘܟܡ

ܐܒܘܢ ܕܒܫܡܝܐ ܢܬܩܕܫ ܫܡܟ ܬܐܬܐ ܡܠܟܘܬܟ
ܘܢܗܘܐ ܨܒܝܢܟ ܐܝܟܢܐ ܕܒܫܡܝܐ ܐܦ ܒܐܪܥܐ ܗܘܟܢ܀

ܠܚܡܐ ܕܣܘܢܩܢܢ ܗܒ ܠܢ ܝܘܡܢܐ ܘܫܒܘܩ ܠܢ ܚܘܒܝܢ
ܘܚܛܗܝܢ ܐܝܟܢܐ ܕܐܦ ܚܢܢ ܫܒܩܢ ܠܚܝܒܝܢ܀

ܘܠܐ ܬܥܠܢ ܠܢܣܝܘܢܐ: ܐܠܐ ܦܨܢ ܡܢ ܒܝܫܐ ܡܛܠ
ܕܕܝܠܟ ܗܝ ܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܘܚܝܠܐ ܘܬܫܒܘܚܬܐ ܠܥܠܡ
ܠܥܠܡܝܢ ܐܡܝܢ܀

ܐܝܢܘ ܕܬܫܒܘܚ ܠܒܢܝܢܫܐ ܚܛܗܝܗܘܢ
ܐܦ ܐܒܘܟܘܢ ܗܘ ܕܒܫܡܝܐ ܢܫܒܘܩ ܠܟܘܢ܀

ܐܢ ܠܐ ܬܫܒܩܘܢ ܠܒܢܝ̈ܢܫܐ ܣܟܠܘܬܗܘܢ
ܐܦ ܐܒܘܟܘܢ ܗܘ ܠܐ ܢܫܒܘܩ ܠܟܘܢ ܚܘܒܝ̈ܟܘܢ܀

ܢܫܒܚ ܟܐܦܐ ܕܫܐܠ ܘܐܠܦܢ ܒܡܫܐܠܬܗ ܐܦ̈ܐ
ܠܐ ܐܬܬܪܡܝ ܠܗܘܢ ܕܫܒ̈ܥܝܢ ܒܡܫܒܚ ܟܐܦ̈ܐ܀

ܠܫܘܒܚܐ ܕܡܬܟܠ ܒܪܘܡܐ ܡܫܒܚܝܢ ܦܪ̈ܘܫܘܗܝ
ܦܟܠܗ ܐܠܦܪܘܗܝ: ܗܘ ܐܡܪ ܐܢܐ: ܠܐ ܐܬܬܪܡܘܢ܀

ܡܐ ܕܐܡ ܐܢܬ ܐܦܝܢ ܘܡܫܒܩ ܕܢܫܡ
ܐܝܟ ܕܠܐ ܐܬܬܚܪ ܠܒܢܝ̈ܢܫܐ ܕܢܡ ܐܢܬܝܢ܀

ܗܘ ܡܘܒܪܢܐ ܕܫܪܐ ܐܒܘܢ ܘܚܝܐ ܒܟܘܚܢܐ
ܡܪܢܐܬܐ ܐܡܪ ܐܢܐ ܠܟܘܢ: ܢܦܪܘܟ ܒܟܠܐ܀

ܠܐ ܬܫܒܩܘܢ ܕܡܢ ܟܐܪܟܐ ܗܪܐ ܠܟܘܢ ܗܫܡܬܥܐ
ܗܐ ܓܝܢ ܗܘܪܐ ܡܫܒܚܝܢ ܐܢܬܝܢ ܐܒܠܐ ܕܗܫܐ܀

ܐܦ ܓܢܒܐ ܦܠܫܝܢ ܓܢܒܝܢ ܟܠܡܐ ܕܢܟܒܘܢ
ܗܫܡܘܢ ܐܢܬܝܢ ܒܓܢܒ ܡܪܢܐ: ܕܢܦܩܘܢ ܠܡܪ܀

ܐܝܟܐ ܕܗܫܡܝܢ ܘܢܦܩܘܢ ܕܝܢ ܟܠ ܗܫܡܬܗܘܢ
ܠܡܢ ܢܗܘܘܢ ܟܠ ܡܫܡܫܬܐ ܕܟܠܗܘܢ܀

ܫܪܓܐ ܕܦܓܪܐ ܐܝܬܝܗ ܥܝܢܐ: ܐܢܗܘ ܕܥܝܢܟ
ܦܫܝܛܐ ܗܝ ܢܗܘܐ ܢܗܝܪ ܟܠܫܚ ܟܠܗ ܦܓܪܟ܀

ܐܢ ܕܝܢ ܥܝܢܟ ܬܗܘܐ ܒܝܫܐ: ܟܠܗ ܦܓܪܟ
ܒܟܠܫܚ ܘܒܠܕܘܟ ܘܒܟܠ ܡܕܡ ܢܗܘܐ ܚܫܘܟ܀

ܐܢ ܢܘܗܪܐ ܕܒܟ ܢܗܘܐ ܚܫܘܟ: ܟܡܐ ܚܫܘܟܐ ܗܘ
ܬܪܝܢ ܡܪ̈ܘܢ ܐܢܫ ܠܐ ܡܫܟܚ ܕܢܫܒܚ ܘܢܦܠܚ܀

ܠܚܕ ܗܘ ܢܣܢܐ ܘܠܐܚܪܝܢ ܢܪܚܡ ܘܐܦ ܠܗ ܢܫܡܫ
ܠܚܕ ܗܘ ܢܝܩܪ ܘܠܐܚܪܢܐ ܢܫܘܛ ܗܟܢ ܐܢܬܘܢ܀

ܠܡܪܝܐ ܠܡܦܠܚ ܘܠܡܡܘܢܐ ܠܐ ܡܫܟܚܝܬܘܢ
ܠܐ ܬܗܘܐ ܠܟܘܢ ܫܓܫܘܬ ܥܠ ܕܡܢܐ ܬܐܟܠܘܢ܀

ܡܢܐ ܬܐܟܠܘܢ ܡܢܐ ܬܫܬܘܢ ܘܡܢܐ ܬܠܒܫܘܢ
ܗܐ ܐܬܬܟܠܘ: ܕܢܦܫܐ ܐܝܬܝܗ ܛܒ ܝܬܝܪܐ ܗܝ܀

ܡܢ ܣܝܒܪܬܐ ܘܡܢ ܠܒܘܫܐ ܦܓܪܐ ܝܬܝܪ
ܦܪ̈ܚܬ ܫܡܝܐ ܗܐ ܠܐ ܙܪ̈ܥܢ ܘܐܦܠܐ ܚܨ̈ܕܢ܀

ܘܐܦܠܐ ܠܐܘܨܪ̈ܐ ܦܓܥܢ ܒܗܝܢ ܗܘ ܠܐ ܡܟܢܫܢ
ܗܐ ܐܒܘܟܘܢ ܡܬܪܣܐ ܡܪܚܡܢܐ ܐܢܘܢ܀

ܠܐ ܗܐ ܐܢ̈ܬܘܢ ܡܢܛܪܝܢ ܦܘ̈ܩܕܢܘܗܝ ܩܘܡ ܐܒܘܟܘܢ
ܡ̈ܠܘ ܡܢܟܘܢ ܟܕ ܢܦܩ ܗܘ ܡܪܢ ܠܡܫܡܫܘܬܗ܀

ܐܦܝ ܐܡܬܐ ܠܫܘܡܬܐ ܕܝܠܗ ܡܫܝܠܐ ܠܡܫܘܪܒܗ
ܐܝܟ ܕܝܢ ܒܡܩܛܠܐ ܕܢܫܐ ܠܗܡ ܡ̈ܡܠܠܐ܀

ܠܐ ܠܐܝܢ ܫܡܥ ܘܐܦܠܐ ܒܢܝܟ ܗܘܐ ܒܡܠܐ ܕܫܠܝܠܐ
ܐܒܘܗܘܢ ܕܝܢ ܒܒܢܘܗܝ ܡܫܡܫܝܢ ܠܐ ܡܓܒܬ ܗܘܬ܀

ܫܠܝܡܘܢ ܡܒܒܐ ܟܠܐ ܠܒܢ̈ܝܐ ܕܝܢ ܠܡܘܢ ܢܦܩܬܘܢ
ܐܢ ܠܡܫܪܐ ܕܫܒܠܐ ܕܢܘܡܝ ܘܡܫܪ ܢܦܠܐ܀

ܡܠܟܡ ܗܘܝ ܐܠܗܐ ܕܟܠܐ܆ ܒܡܐ ܡܢܛܪܝܬܘܢ
ܫܡܥ ܠܐ ܐܬܪ ܦܘܢ ܘܐܬܡܪܘܢ ܕܒܪܝܘ܆ ܡܢܐ ܠܐܒܘܠܐ܀

ܐܘ ܡܢܘܢ ܢܗܬܐ ܐܘ ܡܢܘܢ ܢܠܒܫ܆ ܐܒܘ܆ ܗܝܡܢܘ
ܠܡ̈ܡܠܐ ܕܠܡܐ ܗܟܢ ܟܠܗܝܢ ܟܠܝܢ ܟܠܗܘܢ܀

ܗܐ ܐܒܘܟܘܢ ܢܦܩ ܕܠܒܘܢ܆ ܟܠܐ ܡܬܟܠܝܢ
ܒܠܘ ܕܝܢ ܠܡܘܦܩ ܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܡܕܢܐ ܘܐܕܝܫܘܬܗ܀

ܗܟܢ ܟܠܗܝܢ ܠܒܘܢ ܡܬܐܘܩܦܢ ܒܡܫܡܫܘܬܗ
ܡܦܠܐ ܕܡܫܪ ܢܦܩ ܕܝܠܗ܆ ܫܡܥ ܠܐ ܐܬܪ ܦܘܢ܀
ܫܦܝܪ ܠܡܘܬܐ ܒܫܡܬܗ ܐܡܪ ܡܪܝ ܡܪܫܦܝ܀

Chapter VII ܩ̄ܦ ܙ̄

ܕܠܐ ܬܬܕܝܢܘܢ ܠܐܢܫ ܠܐ ܬܕܝܢܘܢ: ܒܗܘ ܓܝܪ ܕܝܢܐ
ܕܕܝܢܝܢܬܘܢ: ܗܘ ܡܬܬܕܝܢܝܢ ܐܢܬܘܢ ܒܕܝܢܐ ܟܐܢܐ܀

ܘܒܗܝ ܟܝܠܬܐ ܕܡܟܝܠܝܢܬܘܢ: ܠܗܘܢ ܡܬܟܝܠܐ ܠܟܘܢ
ܟܕ ܠܐ ܚܙܝܬ ܗܝ ܩܪܝܬܐ ܕܐܝܬ ܒܗ ܒܥܝܢܟ܀

ܡܢܐ ܚܙܝܬ ܓܠܐ ܒܓܘܗ ܒܥܝܢܐ ܕܐܚܘܟ
ܐܝܟ ܐܡܪܐ ܫܒܘܩ ܠܝ ܕܐܦܩ ܡܢܗ ܕܥܝܢܟ܀

ܓܠܐ ܕܐܝܬ ܒܗ ܗܝ ܩܪܝܬܐ ܕܟܝܬܐ ܒܥܝܢܟ
ܢܣܒ ܒܐܦ̈ܐ ܐܦܩ ܠܩܘܕܡ ܗܝ ܩܪܝܬܟ܀

ܗܝܕܝܢ ܫܒܝܩ ܗܘ ܕܐܦܩ ܓܠܐ ܡܢܗ ܕܐܚܘܟ
ܩܘܕܫܐ ܠܟܠܒܐ ܡܢ ܠܐ ܬܬܠܘܢ: ܘܡܢ ܚܙ̈ܝܪܐ܀

ܡܪܓܢܝܬܟܘܢ: ܢܕܘܫܘܢ ܐܢܘܢ ܘܠܟܘܢ ܢܒܙܥܘܢ
ܡܐܠܘ ܢܬܗܦܟ ܦܫܘܢ ܢܬܦܫܚܢ: ܒܟܘ ܡܐܬܘܢ܀

ܕܫܐܠ ܢܣܒ: ܕܒܥܐ ܡܫܟܚ: ܠܢܩܫܐ ܡܬܦܬܚ
ܡܢܘ ܡܢܟܘܢ ܓܒܪܐ ܕܢܫܐܠܝܘܗܝ ܒܪܗ ܠܚܡܐ܀

ܠܡܐ ܡܘܫܛ ܕܝܢ ܟܐܦܐ ܚܠܦܘܗܝ ܠܗ ܠܒܪܘܢܐ
ܐܢ ܢܫܐܠܝܘܗܝ ܢܘܢܐ ܚܘܝܐ ܡܘܫܛ܀

ܗܳܐ ܢܽܘܚܳܡܗܽܘܢ ܕܰܡܩܰܕܡܽܘܬܳܐ ܠܐܰܠܳܗܽܘܢ ܕܝܳܠܕ̈ܺܝܢ
ܘܰܠܐܰܝܠܶܝܢ ܕܰܐܠܺܝܨܺܝܢ ܡܶܢ ܐܰܒܽܘܗܽܘܢ ܗܽܘ ܕܒܰܫܡܰܝܳܐ܀

ܡܬܢܐܬܐ ܢܬܠ ܠܒܢܘܗܝ ܒܠܒܐ ܕܝܠܕ̈ܝܢ
ܟܠ ܕܪ̈ܚܡܬܗܘܢ ܕܒܢ̈ܝܐ ܢܒܥܘܢ ܒܥܘܗܝ܀

ܗܢܝܢ ܐܬܬܘܢ ܠܗܘܢ ܦܪܝܫܬܐ ܠܒܢܝܗܘܢ ܒܥܘܗܝ
ܗܘܘ ܢܗܪܐ ܕܢܦܫܗ ܡܕܝܢܐ ܘܐܦ ܕܒܢ̈ܝܐ܀

ܟܘܠܗܘܢ ܕܡܬܕܪܐ ܠܗܘܢ ܒܠܒܗ: ܦܬܐ ܗܘ ܠܐܪܥܐ
ܘܡܣܟܐ ܐܘܪܚܐ ܗܘ ܕܝܢ ܕܡܒܠ ܠܗ ܠܐܒܘܢܐ܀

ܗܢܝܐ ܕܝܢ ܒܫܘܦ ܘܕܝܢ ܠܒܢܝܬ ܐܒܘܢܐ
ܐܒܘܗܝ ܐܢܘܢ ܐܝܠܝܢ ܕܡܫܬܡܫܝܢ ܐܘܪܚܐ ܒܫܝܢܐ܀

ܠܒܢܝܐ ܡܢܗ ܐܘܪܚܐ: ܘܠܐܪܥܐ ܠܗܒ ܦܬܚܝܢ ܗܘ
ܘܡܒܠ ܠܐܢܫܐ ܒܫܝܢܐ ܦܪܝܫܐ ܘܠܒܫܝ̈ܢܬܐ܀

ܒܠܒܘܫܐ ܐܦܪܐ ܕܒܢܐ ܕܫܡܝܐ ܠܡܐܪܘܗܝ ܬܠܬܝܢ
ܒܬܒܥܘܢ ܐܢܘܢ ܕܐܢܫܐ ܡܦܪܫܐ: ܐܠܗܘܬܐ ܡܒܠܗܘܢ܀

ܒܒܠܝܘܬ ܐܠܗܘܬܐ ܕܡܢ ܦܘܪܫܢܘܗܝ ܐܠܗܝ ܐܢܘܢ
ܒܢܝܐ ܘܠܐܢܐ ܡܠܦܘܗܝ ܕܦܘܪܫܢܐ ܒܡܬܠ ܒܡܠܬܗܘܢ܀

ܒܠܠܝܐ ܛܠܐ ܒܠܥܘ ܦܐܪܐ ܛܠܝܐ
ܘܐܝܟ ܒܣܡܐ ܕܒܠܥܘܢ ܒܠܥܘ ܦܐܪܐ ܒܣܝ̈ܡܐ܀

ܠܐ ܡܢܐ ܐܝܟ ܛܠܐ ܠܡܒܠܥܘ ܦܐܪܐ ܒܣܝ̈ܡܐ
ܐܦܠܐ ܐܝܟ ܒܣܡܐ ܕܢܒܠܥܘ ܦܐܪܐ ܛܠܝ̈ܐ܀

ܒܠܠܝܐ ܕܦܐܪܐ ܛܠܐ ܠܐ ܗܘ ܒܠܥܘ
ܡܬܦܫܫ ܘܢܦܠ ܠܘܬ ܐܪܥܐ ܘܒܠܥܗ ܐܪܥܐ܀

ܠܐ ܟܠ ܕܐܡܪ ܠܗ ܡܪܝ ܢܒܠܥ ܠܡܒܠܥܘ ܡܫܪܐ
ܐܠܐ ܐܝܢܐ ܕܒܠܥܘ ܕܝܢ ܐܝܟ ܕܒܫܡܝܐ܀

ܘܒܗܘ ܢܘܪܐ ܐܟܠܬ ܠܐܡܪܘܢ ܐܘ ܡܪܝ ܐܘ ܡܪܝ
ܐܝܟܢ ܐܟܠܬ ܐܬܒܠܥܬ ܒܫܡܝܐ ܗܘܐ܀

ܫܘܪܐ ܕܥܐܪܐ ܐܫܠܡ ܡܪܝ ܒܫܡܝܐ ܕܒܠܥ
ܐܦ ܐܬܒܪܐ ܫܩܝܠ ܒܒܝܬܐ ܐܘ ܡܪܝ ܒܫܡܝܐ܀

ܡܠܟܐ ܐܝܟ ܒܢܘܗܝ ܒܠܥܘ ܒܗܘܠ ܠܐ ܢܬܒܠܥܘܢ
ܡܢ ܦܘܪܫܐ ܕܒܗ ܡܬܟܠܠܝܢ ܐܪܦܘ ܒܠܗܘܢ܀

ܟܠ ܦܐܪܐ ܐܝܟ ܕܡܫܬܢܐ ܡܬܒܠܥ ܘܒܠܥܘ ܒܠܥܝܢ
ܪܟܐ ܠܫܒܥܐ ܕܒܢܝܐ ܒܠܥܘ ܒܒܠܥܘܢ ܒܠ ܟܠ ܫܦܝܪܐ܀

ܗܳܐ ܢܚܶܬ ܡܫܺܝܚܳܐ ܘܰܠܡܰܠܰܟ̈ܶܐ ܪ̈ܘܚܳܢܶܐ ܐܰܝܟ ܢܰܗܘܪ̈ܰܝ
50 ܘܰܐܬܚܰܪܝܢ ܕܶܝܢ ܒܰܫܡܰܝܳܐ ܡܫܰܒܪܳܐ ܘܠܳܐ ܐܶܬܥܰܒܰܪ

ܟܽܠܗܽܘܢ ܕܡܫܰܡܫܺܝܢ ܩܕܳܡܰܘܗܝ ܡܰܠܰܟܶܐ ܘܠܳܐ ܚܙܰܘ ܠܶܗ
ܘܰܥܡܳܐ ܠܡܫܰܟܠܳܠܳܐ ܕܟܽܠ ܚܰܝܠ ܒܢܰܝ ܟܬܳܐ ܕܰܠܟܽܘܢ

ܗܳܐ ܢܚܶܬ ܡܫܺܝܚܳܐ ܘܰܠܡܰܠܰܟ̈ܶܐ ܪ̈ܘܚܳܢܶܐ ܐܰܝܟ ܢܰܗܘܪ̈ܰܝ
ܘܰܐܬܚܰܪܝܢ ܒܶܗ ܒܰܫܡܰܝܳܐ ܘܰܠܡܶܠܬܶܗ ܡܫܰܡܫܳܢ ܕܰܢ ܗܘܳܐ

55 ܒܰܫܡܰܝܳܐ ܡܫܰܡܫܳܢܶܗ ܒܰܚܝܠܰܘܗܝ ܒܢ̈ܰܝܳܐ ܠܗܰܝܡܳܢܺܝܢ ܗܘܰܘ
ܕܐܰܝܟ ܡܫܰܡܫܳܢܳܐ ܘܠܳܐ ܐܰܝܟ ܫܡܰܝܳܐ ܗܽܘ ܗܘܳܐ ܡܫܰܡܫ ܗܘܳܐ

Chapter VIII

ܦܨܠ ܚ̄

1 ܢܚܶܬ ܡܰܢ ܬܘܒ ܢܶܫܬܰܡܥܽܘܢ ܒܢ̈ܰܝܳܐ ܕܠܳܐ ܡܰܢܚܳܐ
ܗܳܐ ܒܪܰܬ ܫܶܡ ܐܠܳܐ ܫܺܝܪܽܘܬܶܗ ܐܰܡܰܪ ܗܰܒܳܝ

ܐܳܝ ܪܰܒܳܐ ܐܰܢ̄ܬ ܗܽܘ ܡܫܰܒܰܚ ܐܰܢ̄ܬ ܠܡܶܫܬܰܒܚܽܘ
ܫܡܰܝܳܐ ܚܰܝ̈ܠܳܐ ܐܰܝܟ ܘܐܰܡܰܪ ܐܳܒܳܐ ܐܰܢ̄ܬ

5 ܒܶܗ ܒܰܗ ܫܠܺܝܚܳܐ ܗܽܘ ܐܠܳܗܳܐ ܐܰܡܰܪ ܐܶܠܳܐ ܐܰܢ̄ܬ
ܠܰܐܢܳܫ ܠܳܐ ܐܶܡܰܪ ܐܠܳܐ ܠܰܒܢܰܝ̈ܳܐ ܚܰܝܳܐ ܢܶܫܡܰܥ

ܘܡܶܫܬܰܡܗܰܢ ܐܰܒܳܐ ܕܫܰܡܝܳܐ ܒܫܡܳܐ ܕܰܒܪܳܐ
ܐܰܦ ܡܶܢ ܪܰܒܬܳܐ ܕܫܰܡܝܳܐ ܫܡܶܗ ܟܰܠ ܕܢܶܚܝܶܐ

ܠܡܦܪܢܣܘܡ ܒܝ ܟܠܬܐ ܢܦܘܫ ܐܠܐ ܦܘܩܕܢܐ
ܘܐܡܪ ܕܐܟܠ ܡܦܪܢܣ ܗܘ ܘܡܦܪܢܣܢܐ܀

ܡܐ ܕܐܡܪ ܠܗ ܐܠܐ ܘܐܦܠܦܠܗ ܗܘ ܦܘܩܕܢܐ
ܫܪܝ ܠܗ ܘܐܡܪ ܒܚܝܒܘܬܐ ܕܗܟܢ ܠܐ ܫܦܝܪ ܐܢܐ܀

ܕܐܢܬ ܕܐܠܗܘܬܐ ܠܫܡܟ ܡܦܠܓܠܐ ܕܐܢܐ ܒܝܬ ܐܢܐ
ܐܡܪ ܡܠܟܐ ܗܘ ܡܠܐܟܐ ܕܐܟܠ ܗܢܐ܀

ܐܦ ܐܢܐ ܚܒܪܬܐ ܐܝܟ ܠܫܡܟ ܡܦܠܓܢܐ
ܘܐܝܟ ܠܫܡܟ ܐܢܫ ܐܦܓܪܓܘܓܐ ܡܫܡܫܢܐ܀

ܠܫܘ ܕܐܝܢ ܡܠܫܘܢ ܐܬܐ ܠܓܒܘܬܐ ܒܝ ܐܡܪ ܐܢܐ
ܡܫܘ ܐܬܐ ܘܐܫܬܝ ܐܠܐ ܒܝ ܡܫܡܫ ܐܢܐ܀

ܠܒ ܐܠܐ ܕܐܡܪ ܘܡܦܘܩܘܢ ܐܡܪ ܢܦܘܫ
ܐܦ ܒܐܢܫܐ ܐܬܐ ܗܢܦܩܘܬܐ ܗܘܒܐ ܠܐ ܚܐܝܟ܀

ܡܢ ܡܘܫܐ ܐܦ ܡܢ ܡܕܒܪܐ ܒܢܝܐ ܢܐܠܘܗܝ
ܘܟܡ ܐܒܪܗܡ ܘܐܝܣܚܩ ܘܝܥܩܘܒ ܗܘ ܢܫܡܫܘܢ܀

ܒܠܝ ܡܕܒܪܐ ܒܫܡܝܐ ܕܠܟܢ ܢܦܩܘ ܘܢܐܙܠܘܢ
ܫܘܪܫ ܒܢܝܐ ܘܒܢܝܐ ܚܘܝܐ ܒܝܬ ܢܫܐ܀

ܘܠܡܫܬܘܬܦܘܬܐ ܐܡܪܘܗ ܐܠܐ ܐܝܟ ܕܡܫܝܚܘܬܐ
ܗܐ ܢܗܘܐ ܠܟ ܘܒܗܘܢ ܡܠܬܐ ܓܒܝܐ ܐܠܗܘܬܗ܀

ܠܒܝܬܗ ܕܡܫܒܚܘ ܐܠܐ ܢܗܘܐ ܚܙܐ ܠܡܫܬܘܬܗ
ܕܐܬܪܥܝܬ ܗܘܬ ܒܒܪܗ ܦܫܝܛ ܗܘ ܕܐܬܝܐ܀

ܘܦܪܥ ܠܐܕܡ ܐܒܘܗ ܗܘ ܕܟܠܗ ܘܗܒܬ
ܘܠܗܘܢ ܒܝܘܡܐ ܕܡܫܒܚܬܐ ܗܘ ܡܫܡܫܐ ܗܘܐ܀

ܟܕ ܗܘܐ ܡܪܝܐ ܦܪܘܩ ܒܡܪܘܡܘܗܝ ܠܥܡܡܐ ܢܟܪܝܐ
ܘܒܝܕ ܡܠܬܗ ܡܠܟܐ ܗܘܐ ܠܗܘܢ ܘܠܒܢܝܢܫܐ܀

ܐܝܟ ܕܢܬܡܠܠ ܡܐ ܕܐܬܐܡܪ ܒܗ ܐܦܢܐ
ܕܢܦܩ ܒܐܟܝܢ ܘܠܒܘܪܗܝܢ ܕܓܠܝܢ ܡܪܢܐ܀

ܟܕ ܚܙܝܢ ܠܗ ܒܢܦܫܐ ܕܐܢܫܐ ܢܦܩ ܐܡܪ
ܠܡܠܬܐ ܕܐܠܗܝ ܫܦܝܪܐ ܚܕ ܕܝܢ ܦܪܘܩ ܠܗ ܘܐܡܪ܀

”ܒܟܠ ܐܠܗܝ ܢܦܫ ܐܢܐ ܠܟ ܐܘ ܡܪܝ ܘܪܒܝ“
ܒܗܢܐ ܫܦܝܪܐ ܗܘ ܡܠܬܐ ܕܢܦܩ ܦܘܡܝ܀

ܠܬܫܒܚܬܐ ܢܦܫܐ ܘܠܡܫܒܚܬܐ ܡܫܬܒܠܠ ܠܗܘܢ ܐܝܬ
ܠܡܪܗ ܕܐܢܫܐ ܕܢܫܒܚܝܢ ܢܦܫܗ ܕܗܘܐ ܠܐ ܐܝܬ܀

ܐܚܪܝܢ ܐܦܝܣܗ ܚܝܠ ܡܪܝ ܕܠܘܣܝܡ ܐܠܐ
ܕܐܒܘܪ ܐܚܝ ܕܝܠܚ ܘܗܘܢܝܢ ܐܗܦܟ ܘܒܬܪܝܢ ܐܠܐ܀

ܦܝܫܘ ܢܦܫܘ ܠܒܘܫ ܠܦܢܝ̈ܬܐ ܠܦܢܝ̈ܬܐ ܦܕܪܝܢ
ܐܬܬ ܠܐ ܒܬܪܗ ܐܦܩ ܐܬܬ ܠܗ ܒܒܬܘܗܝ ܕܒܢܝ܀

45 ܣܠܩ ܠܫܡܝ̈ܐ ܢܦܫܗ ܘܒܦܓܪܗ ܐܦ ܠܒܢ̈ܝܬܗܘܢ
ܘܐܒܐ ܘܒܪܐ ܒܢܒܐ ܘܐܟܠܐ ܐܠܐܠܐ ܒܝܠܠܘܬܗܘܢ܀

ܗܘ ܕܩܪܐ ܗܘܐ ܐܠܗܘܗܝ ܠܗ ܠܗܘ ܠܒܢ̈ܝܬܗܘܢ
ܦܪܝ ܡܢܝ ܗܐ ܐܘܪܚܝ ܒܪܡܫܐ ܒܬ̈ܠܐ܀

ܗܫܐ ܐܟܘܬ ܗܝܡܢܘܬܐ ܒܡܢܝ ܕܚܠܬܝ
50 ܐܡܪ ܗܘ ܒܗܘܢ ܦܡ ܘܒܐ ܡܢ ܒܪܘܚܐ ܘܡܢܐ܀

ܡܠܟܐ ܡܠܟܐ ܐܬܡܪ ܗܘܘ ܒܫܪܒ ܐܡܪܝܢ
ܡܢܘ ܗܢܐ ܕܪܘܚܐ ܘܡܠܟܐ ܠܗ ܡܫܬܡܠܝ܀

ܒܐܬܪܐ ܕܝܘܪܐ ܡܢ ܒܝܬ ܡܒܘܥܐ ܕܢܗܪܐ ܠܪܝܡ
ܕܠܒܫ ܒܠܒܢ̈ܝܢ ܕܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܒܠܒܘܗܝ ܗܘܐ ܕܫܠܡ܀

55 ܐܬܒܘܗܝ ܘܐܡܪܘ ܒܪ ܐܠܗܐ ܡܐ ܠܟ ܘܠܢ
ܐܠܗܐ ܗܢܐ ܡܢܘ ܐܢܫ ܕܐܬܒܥܝ ܠܢ܀

ܘܒܠܗ ܡܟܝܠ ܘܡܠܟܝ ܦܐܪ̈ܐ ܐܝܟ ܡܫܡܫܢ ܠܗܘܢ
ܠܡܫܝ̈ܚܐ ܐܝܟ ܕܐܝܬܝ ܠܗܘܢ ܕܢܦܫ ܐܢܘܢ܀

ܐܠܗܝ ܒܚܝܠܐ ܐܡܪ ܢܦܫܗ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܕܗܘܝ ܗܘܘ
60 ܘܒܫܝ̈ܢܐ ܕܟܠܗ ܥܠܡܐ ܕܪܘܚ ܘܒܡܐܢܐ ܕܗܠܝܢ܀

ܠܡܫܝܚܬܐ ܕܪܘܚ ܩܕܝܫܬܐ ܘܐܘܪܚܐ ܕܫܘܒܚܐ
ܕܐܒܘܗܝ ܚܝ̈ܐ ܘܕܡܫܡܫܢܐ ܕܕܝܢܐ ܠܥܠܡ܀

ܐܠܗܐ ܒܚܝܠܐ ܦܪܘܩ ܠܗ ܘܒܟܠ ܡܕܡ
ܕܡܢ ܠܥܠܡܝܢ ܐܝܟ ܕܡܫܝܚܬܐ ܗܝ ܕܡܫܝܚܐ ܕܡܪܝܐ܀

Chapter IX ܩܦ ܛ̄

1 ܡܛܐ ܠܡܫܝܚܘܬܗ ܗܝ ܦܪܘܩ ܠܗ ܡܢ ܥܠܡܐ ܒܒܪܢܫܐ
ܘܚܝܐ ܢܦܫܗ ܕܡܢ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܕܗܘܝܘܬܗ܀

ܘܠܗܘܢ ܒܪܢܫܐ ܐܡܪ ܢܦܫܗ ܐܠܗܐ ܒܪܢܫ
ܚܝܠܗ ܒܠܗܘܢ ܘܫܡܥܝܢ ܠܗ ܒܪܢܫ ܗܘܐ ܡܢ ܡܫܪܐ܀

5 ܫܡܥܐ ܒܢܦܫܗܘܢ ܐܡܪ ܕܗܘܐ ܕܒܚܠܐ ܡܫܝܚܐ
ܕܢܦܫܗ ܡܫܝܚܬܐ ܠܒܢܝܗܘܢ ܘܐܡܪ ܗܘܝܢ܀

ܠܡܪܐ ܒܢܝܬܐ ܡܫܝܚܘܬܗ ܫܡܥܝܢ ܠܡܪܐ
ܡܢܗ ܗܘ ܦܢܝܐ ܠܗܘܐ ܠܡܪܐ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܚܝܠܗܘܢ܀

ܐܘ ܕܐܡܪ ܠܗ ܩܘܡ ܫܩܘܠ ܥܪܣܟ ܘܗܠܟ ܗܟܢ
ܐܝܟ ܕܬܕܥܘܢ ܠܒܪܗ ܕܐܢܫܐ ܐܝܬ ܫܘܠܛܢܐ܀

ܠܡܫܒܩ ܚܛܗ̈ܐ ܐܡܪ ܠܗ ܩܘܡ ܘܠܒܝܬܟ ܐܙܠ
ܘܡܫܪܝܐ ܩܡ ܘܫܩܠ ܥܪܣܗ ܘܠܒܝܬܗ ܐܙܠ܀

ܟܢ̈ܫܐ ܕܚܙܘ ܗܝ ܬܕܡܘܪܬܐ ܗܘܘ ܕܚܝ̈ܠܝܢ
ܠܡܪܝܐ ܫܒܚܘ ܕܠܒܢܝ̈ܢܫܐ ܐܫܠܛ ܗܟܢ܀

ܡܪܢܐ ܡܠܟܐ ܚܙܝܗܝ ܠܗ ܠܡܬܝ ܘܩܪܝܗܝ ܕܢܬܠܡܕ
ܘܫܒܩ ܡܟܣܗ ܠܒܝܬ ܡܟܣܐ ܘܩܡ ܗܘܐ
ܒܬܪܗ ܢܦܩ܀

ܟܕ ܣܡܝܟܝܢ ܗܘܘ ܒܒܝܬܐ ܐܬܘ ܚܛܝ̈ܐ ܘܡܟܣ̈ܐ
ܐܣܬܡܟܘ ܥܡܗ ܘܥܡ ܬܠܡܝ̈ܕܘ ܫܪܘܐ ܫܪܬܐ܀

ܦܪ̈ܝܫܐ ܚܬܝ̈ܪܐ ܟܕ ܚܙܘ ܗܟܢ ܕܠܐ ܟܒܝܐ
ܠܬܠܡܝ̈ܕܘܗܝ ܫܐܠܘ ܗܘܘ ܡܢܐ ܪܒܟܘܢ ܥܡܗܘܢ܀

ܦܢܐ ܗܘ ܠܐ ܣܢܝܩܝܢ ܚܠܝܡ̈ܐ ܐܣܝܐ
ܕܦܓܪ̈ܐ ܟܪ̈ܝܗܐ ܕܟܪ̈ܝܗܐ ܣܢܝܩܝܢ ܠܐܣܝܐ܀

ܐܝܟ ܕܡܠܟܐ ܡܪܝܐ ܗܘ ܕܐܝܬ ܠܗ ܐܬܐ ܐܢܐ
ܠܘ ܕܐܝܬ ܟܠܗ ܗܘܐ ܐܢܫܐ ܕܩܪܐ ܐܢܐ܀

ܠܐ ܢܣܒܪ ܐܢܫ ܐܝܟ ܕܐܪܥܐ ܒܟܝܢܐ ܘܒܐܪܝܟܐ
ܐܠܐ ܒܟܝ̈ܠܐ ܘܒܡܫܘ̈ܚܬܐ ܥܡ ܘܡܫ̈ܚܬܐ܀

ܠܟܡܝ̈ܘܬܐ ܐܝܟ ܕܗܘ ܡܟܡܟܝܢܐ ܡܢܗ ܟܠܗ ܘܐܝܟܢܘܬܗ
“ܦܪ̈ܝܫܐ ܘܣܠܩ ܐܘ ܢܦܠ ܘܠܡܟܝܟܘܬ ܠܐ”܀

ܩܠܝ ܐܢܘܢ “ܒܡܠܐ ܒܢܝ” ܢܘܪܐ ܡܢܝܢ ܐܢܫܘܬܗܘܢ
ܒܡܠܟܐ ܕܐܒܐ ܕܫܠܝܐ ܦܪܝܫܐ ܐܠܗܐ ܘܡܢܗܘܢ܀

ܐܝܟ ܢܘܡܝܢ ܕܡܫܬܘܕܥ ܚܕܐ ܡܢ ܒܢܝܗܘܢ
ܗܢܘܢ ܗܢܘܢ ܒܡܦܩܢܘܬܐ ܠܡܪܝܡ ܢܝܫܗܘܢ܀

ܐܘܪܚܬܐ ܐܝܟ ܚܝܐ ܠܐ ܐܢܫ ܒܢܝܫܬܐ ܒܟܠܐ
ܪܒܐ ܐܝܟ ܕܠܐ ܢܗܘܐ ܒܐܒܐ ܥܡ ܢܬܝܪܐ܀

ܣܒܪܐ ܚܝܠܐ ܗܘܝ ܒܐܪܥܐ ܚܝܬ ܒܟܠܝܬܐ
ܗܝ ܠܐ ܢܦܪܢ ܕܐܝܟ ܕܐܪܥܐ ܠܐ ܢܬܦܪܢ܀

ܐܒܪܝ ܣܒܪܐ ܚܝܠܐ ܒܐܪ̈ܥܬܐ ܥܡ ܚܝܠܐ
ܗܘܝ ܗܟܝܢ ܗܘܐ ܢܬܝܦܪܘܢ ܣܒܪܐ ܘܐܦܬܐ܀

ܐܪܒܥܐ ܚܝ ܗܘܢܝ ܘܐܡܪ ܟܗ ܡܬܠܐ ܗܘܐ ܒܪܐܢ
ܒܟܠܗ ܐܠܐ ܘܠܡܣܡ ܐܝܟ ܒܡܠܬܐ ܐܠܐܗܐ܀

ܒܫܡܗ ܐܠܐ ܥܡ ܠܬܫܡܫܬܗ ܠܒܝܬ ܐܘܪܚܐ
ܘܒܐܘܪܚܐ ܩܪܒܬ ܠܗ ܩܕܡ ܫܡܫܬܗ ܐܢܬܬܐ ܒܪܝܫܝܬܐ܀

ܕܪܡܙܗ ܪܙܐ ܗܘܐ ܠܚܠܝܬܐ ܬܪܬܝܗܝܢ
ܩܪܒܬ ܠܡܪܢܐ ܕܐܠܗܘܬܗ ܥܡ ܒܢܦܫܗ ܐܡܪܐ܀

ܐܦ ܒܠܚܘܕ ܠܒܪܢܫܐ ܒܠܚܘܕ ܐܢ ܩܪܒܐ ܐܢܐ
ܗܐ ܩܕܡ ܒܘܪܗܢ ܗܘ ܢܣܪܐ ܩܬܐܗܫܐ ܐܢܐ܀

ܐܬܐ ܢܦܫ ܚܙܐ ܘܐܡܪ ܠܗ ܐܠܗܟܝܢ ܗܘ ܕܪܬܝܢ
ܐܢܬܟܝܢ ܢܦܫ ܩܛܘ ܕܪܒܐ ܗܘܢܦܫܬܟܝܢ܀

ܐܬܐܣܬ ܗܝ ܒܗܢܦܫܬܗ ܟܗ ܕܪܡܕܬܐ
ܐܬܐ ܢܦܫ ܠܒܝܬ ܐܘܪܚܐ ܚܙܐ ܐܡܪܐ܀

ܘܒܬܪܐ ܡܠܝܚܐ ܘܐܘܫܛ ܐܝܟ ܗܒܝ ܐܡܪ
ܠܐ ܬܫܬܪܗܒܘܢ ܠܐ ܢܦܫ ܡܢܬܐ ܕܡܒܐ ܠܓܒܝܬܐ܀

ܘܒܬܪܐ ܢܦܫܗ ܒܓܘܗܝ ܐܩܡ ܐܝܟ ܕܠܐ ܒܥܠܗ
ܐܚܪܢ ܒܐܝܪܗ ܡܚܝܐ ܦܡܗ ܠܓܒܝܬܐ ܡܢܬܐ܀

ܠܓܒܝܬܐ ܗܘܐ ܢܦܫ ܗܘܐ ܒܢܝܠܐ ܒܒܠܦܢܝܬܐ
ܒܪ ܩܕܡ ܬܡܢ ܕܒܦܘܡܗ ܡܦܢܝܐ ܬܪܝܢ ܟܡ ܦܟܝܢ܀

ܗܐ ܒܪ ܕܘܝܢ ܕܡܫܒܠܝܢ ܘܦܬܚ ܠܡܠ̈ܟܝܢ
ܦܠܠܐ ܐܢܘܢ ܠܒܫܐ ܡܗܝܡܢܘܬܗܘܢ ܐܢܐ ܡܢ ܐܢܐ ܀

ܠܡܫܒܚܘ ܗܕܐ ܕܦܠܚܘ ܒܫܘܒܚܘ ܐܝܟ ܐܝܟ ܡܪܝ
ܠܠܒܢܘܗܝ ܩܪܒ ܘܠܘܗܝ ܐܡܪ ܒܫܡܫܐܝܬ ܀

ܐܝܟ ܕܗܝܡܢܘܬܗ ܫܪܝܪܐ ܗܘܬ ܐܟܘ ܢܨܚܢܘܬ
ܐܦܠܛܘܣ ܒܢ̈ܝܐ ܘܒܢܘܗܝ ܗܘ ܕܐܬܐ ܠܐܢܫ ܠܐ ܢܬܡܪܘܗܝ ܀

ܘܗܢܘܢ ܒܫܘܪܐ ܢܦܫܗ ܘܐܬܒܣܡܘ ܒܟܠܐ ܐܬ̈ܘܗܝ
ܩܪܒ ܠܗ ܫܪܒܐ ܡܢ ܕܒܝܬܐ ܘܟܠܐ ܕܗܘ ܐܫܟܚ ܀

ܡܠܐ ܚܪܫܐ ܘܐܬܪܘ ܟܬ̈ܒܐ ܒܬܡܗܐ ܡܒܣܡܝܢ
ܫܪ̈ܝܬܐ ܐܡܪܝܢ ܒܪܝܬܐ ܕܪ̈ܝܫܐ ܡܦܩܝܢ ܕܪ̈ܝܫܐ ܀

ܘܟܬ̈ܒܐ ܦܠܝܢ ܕܠܐ ܚܙܘ ܗܘܝܢ ܒܟܠܐ ܐܬܪܐ ܐܠܐ
ܐܟܪܝܢ ܢܦܩܘ ܒܡܫܪ̈ܝܬܐ ܘܒܗܝܢ ܒܫܘ̈ܩܐ ܀

ܘܐܒܪܐ ܘܐܠܦ ܒܒܢܘܬܗܘܢ ܐܘܪܚܐ ܕܡܪܢܐ
ܘܟܠܐ ܒܘܪܗܢܝܢ ܐܦ ܟܠܐ ܒܐܬܪ̈ܝܢ ܗܘ ܡܠܟܐ ܗܘܐ ܀

ܟܕ ܚܙܐ ܢܦܫܗ ܠܟܬ̈ܒܐ ܦܬܝܚܐ ܕܠܐܢܫ ܘܦܪܝܢ
ܐܟܘܐ ܒܙܟܐ ܕܠܟܠ ܙܟܘ ܪܫܡ ܠܟܠܗܘܢ ܀

ܘܒܟܠ ܠܡܕܝܢܬܗܘܢ ܐܡܪ ܢܦܫܟ ܚܙܝܐ ܩܫܝܢ
ܘܦܬܟܠ ܐܒܘܗܝ ܒܟܘ ܡܢ ܗܢܐ ܕܢܦܫ ܦܬܟܠ܀

Chapter X ܩ̄ܦ ܝ̄

ܒܬܪ ܕܡܫܪܬܗ ܗܢܐ ܒܥܘܢ ܘܐܫܟܚܘ ܕܢܦܩܘܢ ܡܐܪܐ
ܘܠܡܐܫܝܘ ܟܠ ܟܐܒ ܘܒܢܘܗܝ ܒܟܘܪܝ ܐܒܘܗܝ܀

ܡܥܢܝܬܐ ܕܡܠܟܐ ܡܫܝܚܐ

ܒܢܘܗܝ ܠܡܪܕܘܟ ܗܢܘܢ ܢܦܫܗ ܘܦܩܘ ܐܒܘܗܝ 1
ܒܐܘܪܚܐ ܕܚܛܗܐ ܘܒܗܬ ܡܫܝܚܝܐ ܡܢ ܠܐ ܐܬܟܠܘ܀

ܘܒܟܠܐ ܒܥܒܕܐ ܕܐܒܘܗܝ ܗܘܘ ܡܢ ܒܝܬ ܐܒܗܬܐ ܠܐ
ܢܬܒܪܐ ܒܥܠܬܗܘܢ ܐܬܟܠܘ ܘܐܬܟܠܘ ܐܒܘܗܝ܀

ܒܢ ܐܬܟܠܘ ܐܒܪܘ ܕܩܪܒܬ ܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܡܫܝܚܐ 5
ܒܪܘܚܐ ܐܢܘ ܚܒܝܪܐ ܕܒܘ ܠܡܫܝܚܐ ܐܦܝܣܘ܀

ܚܙܝ ܢܦܫܬܗܘܢ ܚܙܝ ܗܒܘܢ ܕܗܒܐ ܘܡܐܪܐ
ܠܐ ܬܫܟܚܘܢ ܡܢ ܒܢܝܢܐ ܕܒܟܠܗܘܢ ܠܐ ܡܫܟܚܢܐ܀

ܕܠܐ ܬܪܥܝܬܐ ܘܐܦܠܐ ܬܪܐܝܢ ܟܘܐܢܝܬܐ
ܘܕܠܐ ܡܫܬܐܠܐ ܘܡܫܬܝܢܐ ܐܒܪܒܘ ܒܟܠ ܕܟܢܝܬܐ܀ 10

ܫܘܐ ܗܘ ܓܝܪ ܦܥܠܐ ܕܦܠܚ ܗܘ ܣܝܒܪܬܗ
ܠܐܝܕܐ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܐܘ ܩܘܪܝܬܐ ܕܥܐܠܝܬܘܢ ܒܗ̇

ܫܐܠܘ ܠܘܬ [illegible] ܡܢܘ ܕܫܘܐ ܒܗ̇ ܒܡܕܝܢܬܐ
ܦܘܫܘ ܥܡܗ ܥܕܡܐ ܕܡܢܗ ܢܦܩܬܘܢ

ܘܫܐܠܘ ܒܫܠܡܗ ܕܒܝܬܐ ܗܘ ܗܢܐ ܕܥܐܠܝܬܘܢ
ܐܢ ܗܘ ܒܝܬܐ ܫܘܐ ܫܠܡܟܘܢ ܕܝܢ ܢܐܬܐ

ܐܢ ܠܐ ܫܘܐ ܫܠܡܟܘܢ ܠܟܘܢ ܢܗܦܟ ܘܢܐܬܐ
ܐܢ ܠܐ ܡܩܒܠܝܢ ܘܫܡܥܝܢ ܡܠܬܐ ܟܕ ܢܦܩܬܘܢ

ܦܨܘ ܚܠܐ ܡܢ ܪ̈ܓܠܝܟܘܢ ܗܐ [illegible]
ܕܠܐܪܥܐ ܕܣܕܘܡ ܘܕܥܡܘܪܐ ܗܐ ܢܝܚܐ ܢܗܘܐ

ܒܝܘܡܐ ܕܕܝܢܐ ܐܘ ܠܣܕܘܡ ܐܪܥܐ ܠܟܘܢ ܐܡܪ ܐܢܐ
ܗܐ ܡܫܕܪ ܐܢܐ ܠܟܘܢ ܐܝܟ ܐܡܪܐ ܒܝܢܝ ܕܐܒ̈ܐ

ܗܘܘ ܚܟܝ̈ܡܝܢ ܐܝܟ ܚܘ̈ܘܬܐ ܒܟܠ [illegible]
ܘܐܟܘܬ ܝܘܢܐ ܗܘܘ ܬܡܝܡܐ ܒܕܘܒܪ̈ܝܟܘܢ

ܐܙܕܗܪܘ ܡܢܗܘܢ ܡܢ ܒܢܝ̈ܢܫܐ ܕܡܫܠܡܝܢ ܠܟܘܢ
ܠܒܝܬ ܕܝܢܐ ܘܒܟܢܘܫܬܗܘܢ ܢܢܓܕܘܢܟܘܢ

ܘܩܕܡ ܡܠܟ̈ܐ ܐܦ ܗܓܡܘ̈ܢܐ ܠܣܗܕܘܬܗ
ܗܐ ܡܫܠܡܝܢ ܠܟܢܘܫܬܐ ܒܫܘ̈ܩܐ ܐܦ ܗܘ ܕܢܓܕܘܢ܀

ܒܪܡ ܕܢܫܠܡܘܢ ܗܘ ܠܐ ܬܬܟܠܘܢ ܐܦܠܐ ܐܝܟܢܐ
ܐܡܪܝܢ ܕܢܗܘܐ ܠܡܡܠܠܘ ܗܘ ܠܐ ܐܝܬ ܣܘܦ܀

ܡܢܐ ܠܡܡܠܠܘ ܒܗܘ ܫܥܬܐ ܡܬܝܗܒ ܠܟܘܢ
ܡܛܠ ܕܐܢ̈ܬܘܢ ܠܐ ܗܘܐ ܐܢܬܘܢ ܗܘܝܬܘܢ ܡܡܠܠܝܢ܀

ܐܠܐ ܪܘܚܐ ܕܐܒܘܟܘܢ ܗܝ ܡܡܠܠܐ ܒܟܘܢ
ܐܚܐ ܠܐܚܘܗܝ ܘܐܒܐ ܠܒܪܗ ܡܫܠܡܐ ܠܡܘܬܐ܀

ܢܫܠܡܘܢ ܒܢ̈ܝܐ ܠܟܠ ܐܒܗ̈ܬܐ ܘܐܢܘܢ ܢܩܛܠܘܢ
ܡܛܠ ܗܢܐ ܕܒܟܠ ܩܕܡ ܒܢܝ̈ܢܫܐ ܣܢܝܢ ܠܟܘܢ ܬܗܘܘܢ܀

ܟܠ ܕܢܣܝܒܪ ܥܕܡܐ ܠܚܪܬܐ ܢܣܬܒܪ ܢܚܐ
ܡܐ ܕܪܕܦܝܢ ܠܟܘܢ ܒܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܗܕܐ ܥܪܘܩܘ ܠܟܘܢ܀

ܠܗܝ ܐܚܪܬܐ ܐܡܝܢ ܐܡܪ ܐܢܐ ܠܟܘܢ
ܥܕܡܐ ܕܢܐܬܐ ܒܪܗ ܕܐܠܗܐ ܠܐ ܗܘ ܠܡܫܠܡܘ܀

ܟܠ ܡܕܝܢ̈ܬܐ ܘܟܠ ܐܬܪ̈ܘܬܐ ܕܒܝܬ ܐܝܣܪܐܝܠ
ܠܝܬ ܬܠܡܝܕܐ ܕܝܬܝܪ ܡܢ ܪܒܗ ܘܐܦܠܐ ܥܒܕܐ܀

ܪܒ ܡܢ ܡܪܗ ܕܠܐ ܕܡܪܐ ܠܥܒܕܐ ܣܦܩ
ܘܠܬܠܡܝܕܐ ܕܢܗܘܐ ܟܐܒܡܐ ܕܪܒܗ ܣܦܩ܀

ܠܡܪܐ ܒܝܬܐ ܐܢ ܩܪܘ ܒܥܠܙܒܘܒ ܗܐ ܟܡܐ ܕܝܬܝܪ
ܠܒܢܝ ܒܝܬܗ ܢܩܪܘܢ ܒܗܕܐ ܠܐ ܐܬܕܡܪܘܢ܀

ܟܠ ܕܡܛܫܝ ܒܬܪ ܡܬܓܠܐ ܠܓܠܝܐ ܢܐܬܘܢ
ܐܦ ܒܫܢܬܐ ܕܛܡܝܪ ܗܘܝܢ ܡܢ ܢܬܓܠܝܢ܀

ܡܕܡ ܕܐܡܪܐ ܠܟܘܢ ܒܚܫܘܟܐ ܒܢܘܗܪܐ ܐܡܪܘܗܝ
ܘܕܫܡܥܝܢ ܒܐܕܢܐ ܥܠ ܐܓܪܐ ܐܢܬܘܢ ܐܟܪܙܘ܀

ܡܢܗܘܢ ܕܩܛܠܝܢ ܠܦܓܪܐ ܒܠܚܘܕ ܗܘ ܠܐ ܬܕܚܠܘܢ
ܒܢܦܫܐ ܕܠܒܗܘܢ ܐܦ ܠܐ ܡܨܝܢ ܕܢܩܛܠܘܢ܀

ܠܡܪܐ ܕܢܘܒܕ ܢܦܫܐ ܘܦܓܪܐ ܒܓܘ ܓܗܢܐ
ܠܗ ܒܠܚܘܕܘܗܝ ܕܚܠܘܢ ܐܢܬܘܢ ܗܐ ܐܡܪ ܐܢܐ܀

ܠܐ ܡܙܕܒܢܝܢ ܬܪܬܝܢ ܨܦܪܝܢ ܠܚܕ ܐܣܪ
ܐܦ ܗܠܝܢ ܕܝܢ ܒܨܒܝܢ ܐܒܘܢ ܒܐܪܥܐ ܢܦܠܝܢ܀

ܚܕܐ ܚܕܐ ܡܢܝܢܬܐ ܕܣܥܪܝܢ ܕܪܫܟܘܢ ܡܢܗ ܕܝܢ ܡܢܝܢܐ
ܠܐ ܬܕܚܠܘܢ ܡܝܬܪܝܢ ܐܢܬܘܢ ܡܢ ܟܠ ܨܦܪܝܢ܀

ܡܢ ܕܡܘܕܐ ܒܝ ܩܕܡ ܒܢܝ̈ܢܫܐ ܝܫܘܥ ܗܘ ܟܝ
ܡܘܕܐ ܐܢܐ ܒܗ ܩܕܡܘܗܝ ܕܐܒܐ ܗܘ ܕܒܫܡܝܐ܀

ܘܡܢ ܕܟܦܪ ܒܝ ܩܕܡ ܒܢܝ̈ܢܫܐ ܗܐ ܐܟܦܘܪ ܐܢܐ
ܩܕܡ ܐܒܐ ܕܝܠܝ ܗܘ ܕܒܫܡܝܐ ܒܗ ܟܦܪ ܐܢܐ܀

ܠܐ ܬܣܒܪܘܢ ܕܠܐܪܥܐ ܐܬܝܬ ܕܐܪܡܐ ܫܝܢܐ
ܕܐܪܡܐ ܚܪܒܐ ܠܥܠܡܐ ܐܬܝܬ ܠܐ ܠܟܘܢ ܠܫܝܢܐ܀

ܦܠܓܘ ܒܝܬ ܐܒܐ ܘܒܪܐ ܘܐܡܐ ܘܒܪܬܗ
ܐܦ ܠܟܘܢ ܠܟܠܬܐ ܐܦܠܓ ܕܝܢ ܥܡ ܚܡܬܗ܀

ܒܝ̈ܬܝܐ ܕܝܢ ܕܓܒܪܐ ܐܢܘܢ ܗܘܘ ܒܥܠܕܒܒܘܗܝ
ܗܘ ܕܝܢ ܕܪܚܡ ܠܐܒܐ ܘܠܐܡܐ ܝܬܝܪ ܡܢ ܕܠܝ܀

ܐܦ ܗܘ ܕܪܚܡ ܠܒܪܗ ܘܒܪܬܗ ܝܬܝܪ ܡܢ ܠܝ
ܗܘ ܕܠܐ ܫܩܠ ܙܩܝܦܗ ܟܠܝܘܡ ܘܠܐ ܢܩܦ ܠܝ܀

ܗܟܢ ܒܟܠܗܘܢ ܗܐ ܐܡܪ ܐܢܐ ܠܐ ܫܘܐ ܠܝ
ܗܘ ܕܐܫܟܚ ܠܗ ܚܝ̈ܐ ܢܘܒܕ ܚܝ̈ܘܗܝ܀

ܗܘ ܕܡܛܠܬܝ ܡܘܒܕ ܢܦܫܗ ܢܫܟܚ ܚܝ̈ܘܗܝ
ܗܘ ܕܡܩܒܠ ܠܟܘܢ [illegible] ܠܝ ܗܘ ܡܩܒܠ܀

75 ܘܡܢ ܕܠܗ ܡܡܠܠܐ ܠܗܘ ܕܫܠܚܗ ܠܗ ܠܗܘ ܗܘ ܡܡܠܠܐ
ܡܢ ܕܡܡܠܠܐ ܠܥܡܐ ܕܝܢ ܦܘܪܩܢ ܒܥܡܐ܀

ܘܗܘ ܕܡܡܠܠܐ ܟܐܢܐ ܦܘܪܩܢ ܟܐܢܐ ܢܫܒܚ
ܐܢܐ ܕܡܫܡܐ ܒܫܡ ܐܠܡܫܝܚܐ ܒܚܝ ܡܢ ܐܒܗ̈ܬܐ܀
ܗܐ ܐܡܪ ܐܢܐ ܕܠܐ ܡܦܘܡ ܢܒܝܐ ܦܘܪܩܢ ܐܠܝܗܘ.

Chapter XI

ܩܦ ܝܐ

ܗܕܝܢ ܢܦܩ ܥܡ ܬܠܡܝܕܘܗܝ ܠܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܢܦܫ ܗܘܐ ܕܒܗܝܢ ܢܐܟܠ ܘܢܪܐ ܘܠܡܕܒܪܐ܀ ܒܝܬ ܐܦܪܐ ܫܒܩ ܢܘܚܠܝܢ ܬܐܘܗ ܕܢܦܘܩ ܦܪ ܘܫܐܠܠ ܕܠܡܠܐ ܐܝܬ ܗܘ ܗܘ ܕܡܫܬܒܐ܀

ܐܡܪ ܢܦܩ ـ ܦܬܓܡܐ ܚܕ ܡܨܪܝܐ ܡܬܘܠܕܝܢ ܚܪܦܐ ܦܡܟܝܢ ܐܦ ܠܒܪܐ ܕܟܝܢ ܡܢܬܐ ܦܢܡܝܢ܀ ܘܠܡܦܩܕܬܐ ܫܒܪܐ ܚܢܬܐ ܗܘ ܦܬܓܪܐ ܐܘܕܥܢܘܗܝ ܬܘܒܩܘܗܝ ܠܐܢܫܐ ܕܟܝ ܠܐ ܦܬܓܡܠܠ܀ ܘܗܦܒܘ ܗܢܘܢ ـ ܘܠܗܘܢ ܒܒܢܝܐ ܟܠܠ ܢܘܚܝܢ

ܗܘ ܐܬܬܠܝܣ ـ ܒܫܢܬܐ ܒܫܘܪܝܐ ܢܦܫܬܗ ܕܐܚܘܗܝ܀ ܠܐܒܟܝܗܘܢ ܡܐܢܐ ܟܝܬ ܕܟܝܢܐ ܕܐܬܒ ܢܦܝܫܝܢ ܒܟܐܪܐ ܡܬܟܬܐ ܟܠܚܡܘ ܗܟܝ ܗܘ ܦܬܓܡܝܢ܀ ܠܡܘܢ ܐܬܠܬܗܘܢ ـ ܢܟܝܐ ܕܐܚܘܗܝ ܐܝܟ ܟܐܟܝܢܐ ܠܟܘܢ ܐܡܪ ܐܢܐ ܠܟܘܢ ܕܡܢܟܬܘܢ ܡܢ ܚܐܢܬܐ܀

ܗܘ ܕܒܛܢܝܢ ܒܟܠܗܘܢ ܡܠܠܒܝܢ ܘܦܬܚܝܢ ܗܘܐ ܡܫܬܪܐ ܐܢܐ
ܕܢܛܦܝܢ ܐܘܪܚܝܢ – ܗܘܘ ܗܘܐ ܟܝܬ ܡܟܡܟܪܝܢܐ܀
ܡܢ ܕܢܚܝܬܐ ܠܘܩܒܠ ܠܐ ܩܡ ܕܪܒ ܡܢ ܗܘܐ
ܐܟܘܬ ܒܡܫܒܚܘܬܐ ܗܝ ܕܒܫܡܝܐ ܪܒ ܗܘ ܗܘ ܡܠܟܗ܀
ܡܢ ܢܘܚܝ ܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܫܡܝܐ ܗܘ ܡܠܟ ܕܒܪܐ

ܟܘܟܒܐ ܕܝܢ ܘܟܘܟܒܬܐ ܗܘ ܡܫܟܚܝܢ ܠܗ܀
ܐܘܪܚܐ ܐܦ ܢܚܝܬܐ ܒܐܝܕܗ ܕܝܢ ܐܠܗܝܘ
ܠܝ ܕܟܝܗܘܢ ܐܝܕܗܘܢ ܕܗܘܘ ܗܘ ܐܟܝܠܐ܀
ܠܗܪܟܐ ܗܘܐ ܠܟܡ ܐܝܟܢܐ ܗܘ ܡܠܟ ܕܡܢܐ
ܟܘܟܒܬܐ ܕܝܢ ܕܢܗܪܝܢ ܒܫܡܝܐ ܠܫܡܝܐ ܟܠܗܝܢ܀

ܐܡܪܢ ܠܟܘܢ ܠܐ ܬܩܘܡܘܢ ܘܟܝ ܐܬܝܢ
ܠܐ ܐܬܩܘܡܘܢ ܫܪܟܐ ܗܘܐ ܐܟܘܬܗܘܢ ܗܘܝܢ܀
ܐܬܐ ܢܫܡܥ ܟܝ ܠܐ ܐܟܠ ܘܐܦܠܐ ܫܟܬܐ
ܘܫܟܝܢ ܒܟܠܗܘܢ ܟܝ ܐܡܪܝܢ ܗܘܘ ܕܝܘܐ ܐܝܟ ܠܟܘܢ܀
ܒܪܗ ܕܐܢܫܐ ܗܘܐ ܗܘܝܐ ܐܬܐ ܐܟܠ ܘܫܟܬܐ

ܗܐ ܐܒܘܠܐ ܐܦ ܦܠܘܢܐ ܘܪܝܡ ܡܬܚܫܐ܀
ܘܪܚܡ̈ܬܐ - ܒܠܒܗܘܢ ܙܪܝܥ ܐܡܪܝܢ ܘܡܫܒܚܝܢ ܠܗ
ܫܘܒܚܐ ܕܝܢ ܗܐ ܐܬܪܘܡܡ ܒܗܘܢ ܒܥܒܕܘܗܝ܀
ܡܪܢ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܠܡܫܒ̈ܚܬܐ ܕܢܦܩܝܢ ܗܘ ܡܠܟ
ܬܫܒܘܚܬܐ ܘܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܗܝ ܠܐ ܡܥܒܕܝܢ ܩܕܡܘܗܝ܀

ܘܡܠܟܝ ܘܡܠܟܝ ܕܝܠܗ ܘܡܠܟܘܬ ܒܣܘܪܝܐ ܘܡܠܟܝ
ܒܝܬ ܘܒܝܘܡܝ ܠܐ ܐܫܬܒܩܘ ܗܘܘ ܗܐ ܠܡܘܬܐ ܗܘܘ܀
ܝܘܡ ܐܦ ܝܘܡܝ ܒܢܘܪܐ ܕܕܢܚܐ ܢܦܩܝܢ ܢܗܘܪܝܢ
ܠܟܠ ܡܠܟܝܢ ܗܘܐ ܐܬܪܥܝ ܐܡܪ ܐܢܐ ܠܟܠܗܝܢ܀
ܐܘ ܒܫܪܝܪܘܬ ܒܪܘܚܐ ܠܫܡܝܐ ܐܬܠܝ
ܐܬܬܪܥܝ ܥܡܟ ܐܬܠܝ

ܡܠܟܐ ܐܬܪܘܡܡ ܒܪܘܚܐ ܠܫܡܝܐ ܐܬܬܫܝܡ ܐܬܠܝ܀
ܐܚܝܢ ܒܫܡܝܐ ܠܬܪܥܝܬܐ ܗܘܝܢ ܗܘܝܢ ܠܒܝ
ܒܪܘܚܐ ܠܫܡܝܐ ܗܐ ܦܫܛܐ ܗܘܬ ܘܠܐ ܐܒܪܐ܀
ܠܫܡܝܢ ܡܪܘܡܬܐ ܒܫܡܝܐ ܘܪܚܡܐ ܠܟܠ ܡܠܟܝ
ܢܫܡܬܐ ܠܗܘܬ ܗܘܐ ܐܬܪܥܝ ܐܡܪ ܐܢܐ ܠܟܠܗܝܢ܀

45 ܐܒܝ ܘܡܪܐ ܫܡܝܐ ܘܐܪܥܐ ܗܘ ܡܘܕܐ ܐܢܐ
ܕܟܣܝܬ ܗܠܝܢ ܡܢ ܚܟܝܡܐ ܘܡܣܬܟܠܢܐ܀
ܘܠܝܠܘܕܐ ܐܝܟ ܙܕܒܠܝܢ ܓܠܝܬ ܟܣܝܬܐ
ܐܡܪ ܝܫܘܥ ܠܐܒܘܗܝ ܕܒܫܡܝܐ ܡܪܐ ܒܪܝܬܐ܀
ܟܠ ܙܒܢܐ ܡܢ ܐܒܐ ܕܝܠܝ ܟܝ ܡܫܬܠܡ

50 ܐܒܐ ܒܠܚܘܕ ܝܕܥ ܠܒܪܐ ܘܠܐ ܐܢܫ ܐܚܪܢܐ
ܠܐܒܐ ܝܕܥ ܐܠܐ ܐܢ ܒܪܐ ܘܐܝܠܢܐ ܕܢܓܠܐ܀
ܟܠܗܘܢ ܠܐܢܫܐ ܘܡܫܝܟܝܢ ܡܩܒܠ ܠܗܘܢ ܟܘܠܝܢ܀
ܐܢܫ ܐܢܐ ܟܒܘܢ ܫܩܘܠܘܢ ܥܠܝܟܘܢ ܢܝܪܝ
ܘܝܠܦܘ ܡܢܝ
ܕܢܝܚ ܐܢܐ ܘܡܟܝܟ ܘܡܫܬܟܚܘܢ ܢܝܚܐ ܠܢܦܫܬܟܘܢ܀
ܢܝܪܝ ܓܝܪ ܒܣܝܡ ܘܩܠܝܠ ܡܟܝܟܐ ܗܘ ܐܦ
ܡܘܒܠܐ ܕܝܠܝ.

Chapter XII ܩܦ̄ ܝܒ̄

ܒܝܘܡܐ ܕܫܒܬܐ ܗܘܐ ܕܒܝܬ ܙܪ̈ܥܐ ܗܢܘܢ ܥܒܪܝܢ ܟܦܢܘ ܬܠܡܝܕܘܗܝ ܘܫܪܝܘ ܡܠܩܛܝܢ ܫܒ̈ܠܐ ܘܐܟܠܝܢ܀ ܦܪ̈ܝܫܐ ܕܚܙܘ ܠܗܘܢ ܐܡܪܘ ܗܐ ܬܠܡܝܕܝܟ ܗܘ ܕܠܐ ܫܠܝܛ ܒܫܒܬܐ ܠܡܥܒܕ ܗܢܘܢ ܥܒܕܝܢ܀

ܐܡܪ ܠܗܘܢ ܗܘ ܟܝ ܕܘܝܕ ܟܕ ܗܘܐ ܟܦܢܐ ܠܡܐ ܠܐ ܩܪܝܬܘܢ ܠܚܡ ܦܬܘܪܐ ܡܢ ܒܝܬ ܩܘܕܫܐ ܫܩܠ ܘܐܟܠ ܗܘ ܘܗܢܘܢ ܕܥܡܗ ܡܢ ܗܘ ܠܚܡܐ ܕܗܘ ܠܐ ܫܠܝܛ ܐܠܐ ܠܟܗ̈ܢܐ ܠܡܐܟܠ ܡܢܗ܀ ܟܗ̈ܢܐ ܒܗܝܟܠܐ ܡܚܠܝܢ ܠܫܒܬܐ ܘܠܐ ܚܛܝܢ

ܗܐ ܒܐܘܪܝܬܐ ܗܟܢ ܟܗ̈ܢܐ ܡܬܘܡ ܠܐ ܦܪܝܬܘܗܝ܀ ܐܡܪ ܐܢܐ ܠܟܘܢ ܕܪܒ ܡܢ ܗܝܟܠܐ ܐܝܬܘ ܗܪܟܐ ܐܠܘ ܝܕܥܬܘܢ ܡܢܘ ܚܢܢܐ ܗܘ ܨܒܐ ܐܢܐ ܘܠܐ ܕܒܚܬܐ ـ ܐܦܠܐ ܡܚܝܒܝܢ ܗܘܝܬܘܢ ܐܢܘܢ ܗܐ ܕܠܐ ܚܛܝܢ ـ ܗܘ ܒܪܗ ܕܐܢܫܐ ܡܪܗ ܕܫܒܬܐ ܗܘ܀

ܢܦܩ ܡܢ ܬܡܢ ܘܥܠ ܒܟܢܘܫܬܐ ܐܬܐ ܝܫܘܥ
ܐܢܫ ܗܘܐ ܬܡܢ ܕܐܝܕܗ ܗܘܬ ܝܒܝܫܬܐ܀
ܕܐܬܒܠܝ ܡܢܝ ܘܗܘܝܘ ܡܫܐܠܝܢ ܗܘܘ-ܒܢܘܡܘܣܐ ܕܫܒܬܐ
ܠܐܢܫ ܡܐܣܝܘ ܩܕܡ ܒܫܒܬܐ ܫܟܝܚ ܐܘ ܠܐ܀
(ܦܠܓ ܝܫܘܥ)
ܐܝ ܥܪܒܐ ܚܕ ܒܝܘܡܐ ܕܫܒܬܐ ܢܦܠ ܒܓܘܒܐ

ܠܥܪܒܐ ܠܐ ܐܚܕ ܘܡܩܝܡ ܗܘ ܠܗ ܩܠܝܠ ܡܪܗ܀
ܚܕ ܒܪܢܫܐ ܩܕܡ ܚܕ ܥܪܒܐ ܗܘ ܒܥܕܐ ܡܝܬܪ
ܡܟܝܠ ܫܟܝܚ ܒܫܒܬܐ ܠܡܥܒܕ ܡܕܡ ܕܫܦܝܪ܀
ܘܠܗܘ ܓܒܪܐ ܐܡܪ ܝܫܘܥ ܐܝܕܟ ܦܫܘܛܝܗ
ܘܦܫܛ ܐܝܕܗ ܘܐܬܚܠܡܬ ܡܫܡܠܝܐ ܐܝܟ ܚܒܪܬܗ܀

ܗܝܕܝܢ ܦܪܝܫܐ ܠܟܠܗܘܢ ܡܠܟܐ ܢܣܒܘ ܐܝܟ
ܕܢܘܒܕܘܢܝܗܝ
ܘܐܙܠܘ ܢܣܒܘ ܒܬܪܗ ܟܢܫܐ-ܘܐܣܝ ܐܢܘܢ܀
ܡܕܡ ܕܐܡܝܪ ܗܘܐ ܒܐܫܥܝܐ ܗܘ ܐܬܡܠܝ
ܗܐ ܥܒܕܝ ܕܨܒܝܬ ܒܗ ܐܝ ܛܠܝܐ ܗܘ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܗܘ܀
ܐܣܝܡ ܐܢܐ ܪܘܚܝ ܥܠܘܗܝ ܗܘ ܢܟܪܙ ܕܝܢܐ ܠܥܡܡܐ

30 ܗܘ ܠܐ ܢܬܚܙܐ ܘܠܐ ܐܢܫ ܢܡܫܚ ܦܠܗ ܒܫܘܦܐ܀
ܚܝܠܐ ܕܒܪܝܐ ܗܘ ܠܐ ܢܬܒܪ ܘܠܗܘ ܡܙܠܐ
ܗܘ ܕܡܬܦܫܛ ܕܠܐ ܣܘܦܐ ܗܘ ܠܐ ܢܬܚܡ܀
ܒܝܡܐ ܕܢܦܫ ܕܝܠܗ ܒܠܒܘܬܐ ܒܡܫܡܥܗ
ܠܡܫܒܪܘܗܝ ܩܠܐ ܕܪܚܡ ܒܢܝ̈ܢܫܐ ܐܠܗܐ ܗܘܐ܀

35 ܟܪܣ ܕܢܘܢܐ ܕܫܪܐ ܘܒܠܥ ܗܘ ܠܗ ܐܫܬܚܘ
ܐܝܟ ܕܚܪܒܐ ܠܡܚܟܠ ܘܢܡܪܐ ܐܦ ܗܘ ܫܡܝܐ܀
ܡܬܕܡܪܝܢ ܗܘܘ ܒܠܒܗ ܒܘܠܐ ܟܝ ܐܡܪܝܢ ܗܘܘ
ܕܫܡܝܐ ܗܘܐ ܗܘ ܒܪ ܕܐܢܫ ܕܠܗ ܡܫܡܫܝܢ ܗܘܘ܀
ܐܡܪܘ ܒܠܒܗܘܢ ܒܬܠܬܒܘܒ ܡܫܡܫ ܕܢܩܐ

40 ܡܫܡܫܢܘܬܗ ܢܚܬ ܢܫܩܘܢ ܘܢܗܘܘܢ ܐܡܪ܀
ܫܪܝܐ ܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܗܝ ܕܒܠ ܢܫܩܘܢ ܐܢ ܐܠܦܝܢ
ܗܘܝ ܢܦܠ ܐܦ ܟܠ ܟܢܫܐ ܗܘ ܕܡܬܦܫܛ܀
ܐܢ ܫܘܪܝܐ ܠܫܪܝܟ ܡܫܡܫ ܐܝܟ ܗܘ ܢܣܘܡ
ܐܢ ܡܬܦܫܛ ܐܦ ܡܠܟܘܬܗ ܐܝܟܢܐ ܠܫܡܝܐ܀

ܐܢ ܒܒܥܠܙܒܘܒ ܗܘ ܡܦܩ ܐܢܐ ܕܝܘܐ ܒܡܢܐ
ܒܢܝܟܘܢ ܡܦܩܝܢ ܕܝܘܐ ܘܫܐܕܐ ܡܢ ܕܪܕܦܝܢ܀
ܐܡܪ ܐܢܐ ܠܟܘܢ ܡܛܠ ܗܢܐ ܢܗܘܘܢ ܒܢܝܟܘܢ
ܕܝܢܝܟܘܢ ـ ܠܐ ܫܪܝܪܝ ܡܛܠ ܕܠܒܟܘܢ܀
ܐܢ ܒܪܘܚ ܡܪܝܐ ܗܘ ܡܦܩ ܐܢܐ ܠܗܘܢ
ܠܓܢܒܐ ܘܫܐܕܐ

ܡܠܟܘܬܗ ܗܐ ܕܗܘ ܡܪܐ ܟܠ ܦܪܥܬ ܠܟܠܟܘܢ܀
ܐܕܢܐ ܐܝܟ ܡܡܠܟܝܢ ܠܡܐܟܠ ܠܟܠܬ ܫܡܝܢܐ
ܘܟܠܐ ܡܐܢܘܗܝ ܡܠܒܫ ܕܐܬܒܥܘ ܠܗܘ ܠܟܝܢܐ܀
ܠܘܩܒܠܝ ܗܘ ܗܘ ܕܠܐ ܥܡܝ ܗܘ ܘܗܘ ܕܠܐ ܟܢܫ
ܥܡܝ ـ ܡܒܕܪܘ ܡܒܕܪ ܐܡܝܢ ܐܡܪ ܐܢܐ ܠܟܘܢ܀

ܟܠ ܓܘܕܦܝܢ ܘܟܠܗܘܢ ܚܛܗܐ ܠܒܢܝ ܡܫܬܒܩܢ
ܓܘܕܦܐ ܕܥܠ ܪܘܚܐ ܕܩܘܕܫܐ ܗܘ ܠܐ ܡܫܬܒܩ܀
ܥܠ ܒܪܗ ܕܐܢܫܐ ܐܢ ܐܢܫ ܡܓܕܦ ܗܘ ܠܗ
ܡܫܬܒܩ
ܐܢ ܥܠ ܪܘܚܐ ـ ܒܐܪܥܐ ܘܒܫܡܝܐ ܠܐ ܫܘܒܩܢܐ܀
ܐܝܟ ܛܒܐ ܦܐܪܐ ܛܒܐ ܟܠܝܘܡ ܠܒܢ

ܘܐܝܟܢܐ ܕܚܝܫ ܒܠܝܠܘ ܦܐܪ̈ܐ ܒ̈ܢܝܐ ܠܒܪܝ܀
ܡܢ ܦܪܘܫܘܗܝ ܡܬܚܙܝܢ ܐܝܟ ܐܢܫ ܐܝܟܢܐ
ܐܝܟܢ ܬܡܟܠܟܘܢ ܟܕ ܡܚܒܫܐ ܒ̈ܢܝ ܐܢܫ̈ܐ܀
ܡܢ ܬܘܠܕܬܐ ܕܟܠܐ ܡܬܟܠܠ ܦܘܡܗ ܕܟܠܗ
ܓܒܐ ܡܫܡܫ ܫܡ̈ܫܐ ܕܓܒܝ ܡܢ ܓܒ̈ܝܘܗܝ܀

ܗܒܘܐ ܗܘ ܐܝܟ ܕܒܪܐ ܒܢܝܐ ܡܢ ܫܡ̈ܫܘܗܝ
ܒܒܠܝܢ ܡܫܡܫ ܟܠ ܒ̈ܢܝܐ ܒܝܬ ܡܒܠܘܬܗ܀
ܟܠ ܡܐܠܐ ܐܝܟ ܗܘ ܕܓܡܠܐ ܕܐܢܫܐ ܢܬܡܪܘܢ
ܒܘܫܐ ܕܕܢܐ ܗܘ ܦܬܓܡܐ ܒܡܫܟܠ ܢܬܟܠܘܢ܀
ܡܬܚܙܝܢ ܕܡܚܝܢ ܗܘ ܐܬܪܘܬ ܐܘ ܒܪܢܫܐ

ܠܘܒܠܝܢ ܐܬܪܐ ܕܒܚܝܢ ܒܫܡܫܝܢ ܐܢܬ ܐܬܚܫܒ܀
ܡܬܚܙܐ ܕܫܦܝܪ ܘܫܦܝܪܬܐ ܐܝܟ ܒܒܘ ܗܘܘ ܡܬܚܙܐ
ܐܘ ܡܫܟܚܢܐ ܗܘ ܕܒܡܠܟ ܐܬܝ ܕܢܫܐ܀
ܦܪܕܬܐ ܒܫܡܬܐ ܐܦ ܕܢܪܐ ܐܬܐ ܐܬܐ ܒܒܢܐ
ܐܬܐ ܐܬܐ ܐܢܫܐ ܠܐ ܐܬܬܩܢ ܒܗ ܒܒܪ ܡܢ ܕܡܝܢ܀

ܐܒܡܐ ܕܗܘܐ ܒܒܪܗ ܢܘܪܐ ܠܐܠܗܐ ܢܘܟܪܝܐ
ܒܪܗ ܕܐܝܬܝܗ ܢܘܗܪܐ ܟܝܢܗ ܕܐܘܪܒܐ ܠܐܠܗܐ ܢܘܟܪܝܐ܀
ܗܐ ܢܘܗܪ̈ܐ ܕܦܪܨܘܦܘܗܝ ܒܝܢܬܐ ܒܗ ܗܘ ܕܪܐ
ܘܡܫܒܚܝܢܗܘܢ ܒܡܠܟܗ ܢܘܗܪ ܠܒܗ ܘܐܠܡܫܪܘ܀
ܗܘ ܕܪܒ ܡܢ ܢܘܗܪ ܕܒܢܐ ܐܠܗܘܬܗ ܠܗ

ܡܠܟܬ ܐܠܗܐ ܒܝܢܬܐ ܗܝ ܠܦܘܡܗ ܒܡ ܕܪܐ ܗܘ܀
ܘܐܠܡܫܒܚܘܗܝ ܫܡܝܐ ܐܠܐ ܕܐܠܗܝܢ ܡܠܟܬ ܫܡܠܟܘܗܝ
ܠܗܘ ܕܐܬܝܐ ܡܢ ܫܡܠܟܘܗܝ ܡܠܟܐ ܗܘܐ ܐܠܗܐ܀
ܐܡܬܝ ܕܢܘܗܪܐ ܓܠܝܬܐ ܐܠܗܘܬ ܡܢ ܒܪܝܬܐ
ܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܗܝ ܒܐܠܗܘܬܐ ܗܘ ܕܠܐ ܡܫܬܐ܀

ܒܟܠܐ ܢܗܪܐ ܗܘ ܠܐ ܡܫܒܚܐ ܕܗܘܝܢ ܐܡܪܐ
ܠܟܝܢܗ ܕܒܢ ܐܠܗܘܬܗ ܕܡܠܟܘ ܢܫܬܠܛ ܐܠܗܐ ܘܫܠܝܐ܀
ܕܫܪܟܐ ܘܫܡܫܐ ܘܡܠܟܬ ܐܠܗ ܗܘܝܢ ܐܠܐ
ܕܒܪܐ ܒܡܪܗ ܐܦ ܫܡܠܐ ܢܘܗܪܐ ܕܡܠܟܗ ܒܢܝ̈ܢ܀
ܟܠܝܢ ܗܟܢ ܐܘܟ ܒܗ ܒܡܠܟܗ ܘܢܗܪܐ ܕܚܒܪܐ

ܗܘܝܐ ܒܝܫܬܐ ܡܢ ܦܓܥܬܐ ܠܗܝ ܕܪ ܗܘܢ܀
ܟܕ ܗܘ ܡܡܠܠ ܐܦܗ ܘܐܣܒܩܝ ܠܦܘܪܩܢܗ ܐܠܘ
ܐܢܫ ܐܘܪܚ ܠܗ ܕܠܒܪ܆ ܦܢܫܩܡ ܘܟܠܡ ܚܙܐܗ܀
ܩܠܝܗ ܕܢܫܘܚ ܩܕܡ ܗܘܝ ܐܡܪ ܕܢܠܒ ܐܦ ܩܕܡ ܐܚ̈ܝ
ܦܫܓܢ ܠܐܝܕܗ ܒܪܐ ܠܐܠܗܝ̈ܘ ܘܐܦܫ ܘܐܡܪ܀

ܚܙܘܝ ܠܗ ܠܐ ܘܠܗܘܝ ܠܐܚ ܐܠܐ ܕܟܫܡ
ܙܒܢ ܐܒܝ ܕܢܠܒ ܗܘܘܢ ܐܚܝ ܘܣܬܡ ܐܚܝ ܐܦ ܐܒܠܐ ܕܢܠܒ܀

Chapter XIII ܩܦ̄ ܝܓ

ܟܠ ܕܝܢ ܢܦܩܐ ܡܢ ܢܬܕܒ ܗܘܐ ܒ̈ܢܝܫܐ ܚܒܪ̈ܘܗܝ
ܫܠܡ ܗܘ ܒܐܠܗܐ ܘܡܠܟܠ ܘܥܡܡܐ ܟܠ ܫܦܝܪ ܕܡܐ܀
ܕܦܝܠܐ ܗܘ ܡܠܟܠ ܠܥܡܗܘܢ ܒܫܡܫܬܐ
ܐܟܢ ܕܢܐܟܠܘܢ ܘܢܬܬ ܕܒܪܘܢ ܐܡܢܐܝܬ܀

ܗܐ ܐܝܠܢܐ ܡܢ ܐܝܠܢ ܐܝܠܢܐ ܡܠܟܘܗܝ ܕܝܠܗ ܗܘܘ
ܟܠ ܕܝܢ ܐܝܠܢܐ ܗܘ ܦܪܝܫܬܐ ܐܟܘܬ ܐܟܠܗ܀
ܐܝܠܢܐ ܕܢܦܠ ܒܠܒܗܘܢ ܟܠ ܣܡܐ ܟܢ ܕܠܐ ܡܢܝܐ
ܐܦܢ ܗܘ ܡܘܬ ܢܦܫ ܒܢܝܢ ܕܠܐ ܟܡܪܐ܀
ܐܝܠܢܐ ܕܢܦܠ ܒܢܝܬ ܒܘܟܪܐ ܢܦܩܝܢ ܚܠܒܘܗܝ

ܘܐܝܠܢܐ ܗܘ ܕܟܠ ܐܝܠܢܐ ܛܒܐ ܦܐܪ̈ܐ ܐܦܝ܀
ܚܢ ܟܬܟܬܝܢ ܘܒܫܬܝܢ ܘܡܠܐ ܢܡܒ ܗܘܐ ܦܐܪ̈ܐ
ܐܝܠܢܐ ܕܐܝܬ ܠܗ ܐܪܥܐ ܕܢܡܠܐ ܢܡܠܐ ܘܢܬܕܪ܀
ܡܪܒ ܬܒܥܢܝܘ ܘܡܐܬܒ ܦܐܪ̈ܗ ܡܠܘܗܝ ܒܦܝܠܐ
ܡܡܠܠܢ ܠܥܡܗܘܢ ܠܐ ܡܡܠܠ ܐܝܬ ܒܦܫܝܓܘܬܐ܀

(ܦܠܓ ܗܘ)

ܠܡܕܥ ܪܐܙܐ ܕܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܪܘܡܐ ܠܟܘܢ ܗܘ ܝܗܝܒ
ܘܠܗܘܢ ܗܟܢ ܛܘܒܬܢܘܬܐ ܠܐ ܝܗܝܒܐ܀
ܡܢ ܓܝܪ ܕܐܝܬ ܠܗ ܢܬܝܗܒ ܠܗ ܘܢܬܝܬܪ ܠܗ
ܘܡܢ ܕܠܝܬ ܠܗ ܐܦ ܗܘ ܕܐܝܬ ܠܗ ܢܫܬܩܠ ܡܢܗ܀
ܡܛܠ ܗܕܐ ܒܡܬܠܐ ܐܢܐ ܡܡܠܠ ܥܡܗܘܢ

ܟܕ ܚܙܝܢ ܓܝܪ ܣܟ ܠܐ ܚܙܝܢ ܘܐܘܦ ܟܕ ܫܡܥܝܢ܀
ܠܐ ܫܡܥܝܢ ܣܟ ܘܐܦܠܐ ܒܠܒܗܘܢ ܠܐ ܡܣܬܟܠܝܢ
ܢܒܝܘܬܐ ܓܝܪ ܕܗܘ ܐܫܥܝܐ ܛܒ ܫܠܡܐ ܒܗܘܢ܀
ܡܐ ܗܘܐ ܡܬܩܝܡ ܡܫܡܥܐ ܬܫܡܥܘܢ ܘܠܐ ܬܣܬܟܠܘܢ
ܡܚܙܐ ܬܚܙܘܢ ܒܪܡ ܠܐ ܬܕܥܘܢ ܥܒܝܐ ܗܘ ܠܒܗܘܢ܀

ܘܐܕܢܐ ܫܡܥܢ ܝܩܝܪܐܝܬ ܘܥܝܢܐ ܥܡܨܢ
ܟܠ ܕܠܐ ܢܚܙܘܢ ܘܐܕܢܐ ܢܫܡܥܘܢ ܘܠܐ ܢܣܬܟܠܘܢ
ܘܒܠܒܐ ܢܗܦܟܘܢ ܘܐܣܐ ܐܢܘܢ ܐܡܪ ܐܠܗܐ
ܛܘܒܐ ܠܥܝܢܐ ܕܝܠܟܘܢ ܕܚܙܝܢ ܘܠܐܕܢܐ ܕܫܡܥܢ܀
ܗܐ ܒܫܪܪܐ ܐܡܪ ܐܢܐ ܠܟܘܢ ܕܢܒܝܐ ܘܟܐܢܐ

ܐܬܪ̈ܘܬܐ ܗܘܘ ܕܢܚܙܘܢ ܩܕܡ ܕܠܗ ܫܐܠܬܘܢ܀
ܠܡܫܡܥ ܩܕܡ ܗܘ ܕܡܫܒܚܬܘܢ ܠܗܘܢ ܐܬܪ̈ܘܬܐ ܘ
ܒܪܡ ܠܐ ܩܕ̈ܡܝܢ ܗܘܘ ܕܢܚܙܘܢ ܘܢܫܡܥܘܢ ܐܒܗ̈ܬܐ ܕܗܫܐ܀
ܡܬܠܐ ܕܐܪܥܐ ܡܫܡܥܘ ܘܐܣܬܟܠܘ ܦܪܘܫܐܝܬ
ܒܠܫܢ ܕܡܫܡܥ ܡܠܬܐ ܡܫܡܥܘ ܘܠܐ ܡܫܬܡܥܢܘܬܐ܀

ܐܢܐ ܒܢܫܐ ܘܚܫܘܒ ܡܠܬܐ ܕܐܪܥܐ ܒܗ
ܗܢܘ ܐܪܥܐ ܕܒܢܬܐ ܐܘܪܡܐ ܒܡܬܐ ܒܝ ܐܝܕܥ܀
ܒܠܫܢ ܕܡܫܡܥ ܡܠܬܐ ܘܡܫܡܥܢ ܒܚܝܘܐ ܡܫܒܬܐ
ܒܫܪܐ ܕܝܢ ܒܢܬ ܒܗ ܗܢܘ ܕܒܠܬܐ ܡܫܒܐ ܐܪܒܥ܀
ܪܕܘܦܐ ܡܬܟܬܐ ܡܠܬܐ ܗܘܐ ܒܢܝܬܐ ܡܬܒܡܬܐ

ܗܢܘ ܕܒܗܬ ܒܩܠܐ ܐܝܕܥ ܗܘܘ ܕܡܫܡܥ ܡܠܬܐ܀
ܘܪܒܗ ܕܒܢܡܐ ܘܚܢܩ ܒܐܪܐ ܠܡܫܡܥܬܐ ܫܡܥܝܢ
ܘܒܝܡ ܗܠܝܢ ܦܐܪܐ ܡܐܡܢ ܫܝ ܠܐ ܝܗܒܝܢ܀
ܗܘ ܕܒܠܐ ܐܬܪܐ ܛܒܬܐ ܐܝܕܥ ܕܡܫܡܥ ܡܠܬܢ
ܗܘܐ ܒܬܠܬܝܢ ܘܒܫܬܝܢ ܘܒܡܐܐ ܦܐܪܐ ܢܗܒ܀

ܐܚܪܢܐ ܡܬܠܐ ܟܠ ܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܐܡܬܠ ܒܗܘܢ
ܗܐ ܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܠܐܪܥ ܐܪܝܐ ܓܒܐ ܕܢܫܪܐ܀
ܟܕ ܕܡܟܘ ܐܢܫܐ ܐܬܐ ܗܘܢܐ ܘܐܒܪܢܐ ܐܪܥ
ܒܢܝܬ ܫܘܬܦܐ ܒܡܫܠܡܘܬܐ ܒܟܡܫܐ ܘܐܬܠ܀
ܟܕ ܕܝܢ ܢܒܐ ܟܬܒܐ ܘܟܬܒ ܦܐܪܐ ܓܒܐ

ܐܬܚܙܝܘ ܗܘܝܢ ܒܚܠܡܢ ܗܟܢ ܐܦ ܐܚܪ̈ܢܐ܀
ܠܡܪܐ ܡܪܝܡܐ ܡܪܟܒ ܕܝܢ ܟܠܗܘܢ ܘܐܡܪܘ ܡܪܢ
ܠܐ ܗܘܐ ܐܪܝܐ ܓܒܐ ܒܣܡܠܐ ܕܝܠܗ ܐܪܟܝܢ܀
ܗܡܐ ܠܗܘܢ ܚܙܘ ܐܝܢܝܢ ܬܠܬ ܐܥܠܥܐ
ܬܠܬ ܕܗܘܝܐ ܒܢܟܠܐ ܒܟܝ ܗܝ ܒܟܝܐ ܡܟܐ܀

ܘܟܠܗ ܡܢܗ ܕܡܪܐ ܒܟܝܘܗܘܢ ܢܐܠܐ ܢܦܫܐ
ܐܡܪ ܡܪܐ ܫܘܫܠܗܘܢ ܗܡܐ ܠܗܘܢ ܐܚܪܢܐ܀
ܟܕ ܡܫܟܢܬܗܘܢ ܕܟܡܐ ܬܟܡܪܘܢ ܟܡܗܘܢ ܫܘܬܦܐ
ܡܟܡܟܘ ܢܪܟܘܢ ܬܘܪܝܗܘܢ ܐܟܚܕܐ ܩܕܡܝ ܚܝ̈ܘܬܐ܀
ܗܘܝܢ ܐܡܪ ܒܡܟܠܐ ܢܟܗ ܟܠ ܐܚܪ̈ܢܐ

ܐܣܪܘ ܐܢܘܢ ܡܐܣܪܢܝܬܐ ܐܘܒܠܘ ܐܢܘܢ܀
ܘܫܒܝܬܐ ܛܠܝܐ ܒܢܝܗ ܐܢܘܢ ܗܐ ܠܐܬܘܪ ܗܘܐ ܕܝܠܗ
ܐܬܟܠ ܠܘܒܪܝܢ ܡܟܟܒܘܬܐ ܫܒܝܐ ܚܙܘ ܟܡ ܕܫܒܝܐ܀
ܒܫܪܪܬܐ ܕܝܢ ܕܡܫܪܠ ܘܐܘܪܟܗ ܐܢܫ ܒܫܪܪܬܗ
ܗܕܐ ܫܪܪܬܐ ܗܐ ܐܟܘܬܗܘܢ ܡܢ ܟܠ ܐܘܪܒܢܬܐ܀

ܡܐ ܕܝܢ ܕܘܟܬ ܗܝ ܕܟܐ ܗܝ ܡܢ ܟܠ ܢܫܪܘܬܐ
ܒܐܒܢܘܗ ܗܘܐ ܣܡ ܐܒܢܐ ܐܝܟ ܕܫܪܝܬܐ܀
ܬܐ ܬܐ ܘܬܒܥܘܢ ܫܒܝܐ ܒܫܘܒܚܗ ܟܗ ܒܫܪܬܗ
ܒܡܟܟܒܘܬܐ ܫܡܝܐ ܕܡܢ ܬܘܟܪܢ ܟܗ ܠܫܡܥܬܐ܀
ܘܫܒܝܬ ܐܝܬܝܬܐ ܘܚܫܒܐ ܟܬܒܬ ܫܐܦ ܕܫܡܥܐ

ܒܪܡܐ ܕܟܠܗ ܫܡܥܐ ܚܡܝܢ ܗܘܐ ܘܫܡܥ ܡܢܬܐ܀
ܘܠܐ ܦܠܠܬܐ ܗܘ ܥܡܟܠ ܗܘܐ ܒܡܗܘܝ ܡܟܡܬܗܘܢ
ܐܫܬܢܝ ܦܘܥܢ ܕܝܠܝ ܒܡܬܠܐ ܘܐܟܝ ܟܠ ܟܢܫܬܐ܀
ܕܡܢܗܘܢ ܫܘܪܝ ܠܟܡܐ ܗܟܢ ܗܘܐ ܢܚܡܬܐ
ܠܒܢܬܐ ܐܬܐ ܡܪܟܘ ܠܟܡܢܘ ܘܟܠܘ ܡܢܗ܀

ܦܫܩ ܠܢ ܡܪܢ ܡܬܠܐ ܕܚܩܠܐ ܘܕܙܝܙܢܐ
ܙܪܘܥ ܙܪܥܐ ܛܒܐ ܐܝܬܘ ܗܘ ܒܪܗ ܕܐܠܗܐ܀
ܩܪܝܬܐ ܥܠܡܐ ـ ܘܙܪܥܐ ܛܒܐ ܒܢܝ ܡܠܟܘܬܐ
ܙܝܙܢܐ ܕܝܢ ܒܢܝܐ ܕܒܝܫܐ ܘܙܪܥ ܐܢܘܢ܀
ܗܘ ܒܥܠܕܒܒܐ ܕܟܠ ܛܒܬܐ ܗܘ ܣܛܢܐ

ܚܨܕܐ ܡܬܦܫܩ ܫܘܠܡ ܥܠܡܐ ܘܗܠܝܢ ܕܚܨܕܝܢ܀
ܗܐ ܡܠܐܟܐ ܕܡܪܝܐ ܕܝܢ ܥܠܡܐ ܐܢܘܢ
ܐܝܟ ܕܡܬܠܩܛܝܢ ܟܠ ܙܝܙܢܐ ܘܡܬܘܩܕܝܢ ܒܢܘܪܐ܀
ܗܟܢ ܢܗܘܐ ܒܫܘܠܡ ܥܠܡܐ ܗܢܐ ܕܒܪܢ
ܘܡܠܐܟܘܗܝ ܗܐ ܒܪܗ ܕܐܢܫܐ ܢܫܕܪ ܐܢܘܢ܀

ܘܡܢ ܟܠ ܦܢܝܢ ܒܒܝܬܗ ܟܫܠܐ ܢܠܩܛܘܢ ܐܢܘܢ
ܘܠܐ ܚܘܣܢ ܟܠܗܘܢ ܢܘܪܐ ܢܪܡܘܢ ܐܢܘܢ܀
ܘܬܡܢ ܒܟܝܐ ܘܚܘܪܩ ܫܢܐ ܒܟܠܗܘܢ ܢܗܘܘܢ
ܘܙܕܝܩܐ ܕܝܢ ܒܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܐܒܘܗܘܢ ܗܘܝܢ ܒܢܘܗܪܗܘܢ܀
ܟܠܡܢ ܕܐܝܬ ܠܗ ܐܕܢܐ ܕܢܫܡܥ ܢܫܡܥ ܗܟܢ

90 ܡܛܠ ܐܚܪܢܐ ܫܡܥܬܐ ܓܡܝܪܐ ܗܘܬ ܒܡܕܝܢܬܐ܀
ܐܫܟܚ ܟܠܗ ܐܢܫ ܓܡܝܪܗ ܘܐܠܐ ܘܡܫܝܚܘܬܐ
ܒܠܡܐ ܕܐܝܬ ܠܗ ܐܝܟ ܠܒܪܐ ܕܠܐ ܬܘܗܝܐ܀
ܘܡܫܪܝܬܐ ܗܘ ܐܟܢܗ ܘܐܒܚܝܗ ܕܗܟܢܐ
ܐܚܪܢܐ ܡܛܠ ܒܠܐ ܡܟܒܘܬܐ ܗܘ ܕܫܡܥܐ܀

95 ܚܝ ܠܒܪܐ ܕܡܪܢܝܬܐ ܕܓܒܝܢ ܒܟܐ
ܡܪܢܝܬܐ ܚܝܐ ܢܫܪܝܬܐ ܒܒܟܬܗ ܐܫܟܚ܀
ܐܠܐ ܘܐܦ ܒܠܡܐ ܕܐܝܬ ܠܗ ܐܟܢܗ ܒܟܢܠܐ
ܬܘܒ ܡܛܠ ܫܡܥܘ ܗܘ ܡܟܒܘܬܐ ܗܘ ܕܫܡܥܐ܀
ܠܡܓܘܬܐ ܗܘ ܕܢܫܟܚ ܒܝܡܐ ܗܘ ܓܒ ܕܡܝܐ

100 ܒܠܥܬ ܢܘܢܐ ܡܢ ܒܠܐ ܢܫܡܢ ܘܒܢ ܡܠܬܐ ܐܫܬܒܘ܀
ܘܬܒܘ ܘܢܒܝܘ ܓܒܪܐ ܐܪܥܘ ܡܢ ܒܝܬܐ ܠܒܪ
ܒܫܘܠܡ ܠܒܠܡܐ ܗܘ ܡܠܠܬܐ ܢܫܡܘܢ ܢܫܪܘܢ܀
ܠܒܢܝܐ ܘܓܪܢܬܐ ܘܠܗܘܢ ܠܒܢܝܐ ܒܠܘܪܐ ܢܚܝܘܢ
ܘܐܦܢ ܢܗܘܐ ܒܝܬܐ ܪܒܐ ܘܡܘܪܒ ܫܠܡܢ܀

ܐܫܬܥܒܕܬܘܢ ܗܠܝܢ ܟܠܗܝܢ ܥܡ̈ܠܐ ܐܢܘܢ
ܘܒܚܝܘܬܐ ܐܡܪܘܢ ܠܗ ܐܝܟ ܐܝܟ ܡܪܢ܀
ܐܡܪ ܗܘ ܠܗܘܢ ܡܬܠܐ ܗܘܐ ܟܠܚܕ ܡܫܪܐ
ܗܘ ܕܡܫܬܥܒܕ ܠܡܫܥܒܕܘܬܐ ܡܫ̈ܩܠܐ ܕܡܪܐ ܠܓܒܪܐ܀
ܡܪܐ ܒܝܬܐ ܕܡܫܡܫ ܠܒܪ ܡܢ ܫܥܒܕܘܬܗ

ܫܒ̈ܚܬܐ ܟܡ ܒܬܫ̈ܒܚܬܐ ܐܦ ܚܝ̈ܠܬܐ܀
ܐܠܐ ܠܡܫܝܚܘܬܗ ܘܡܠܟܗ ܗܘܐ ܠܗܘܢ ܟܢܘܫ̈ܬܗܘܢ
ܐܝܟ ܕܢܐܡܪܘܢ ܒܢܗܘܪܐ ܪܒܐ ܗܘ ܒܢ̈ܝܬܗܘܢ܀
ܠܐ ܗܘܐ ܗܘܐ ܒܪ ܢܓܪܐ ܘܡܪܝܡ ܐܡܗ
ܐܚܘܗܝ ܕܒܚܘܒ ܘܫܘܒܚ ܘܦܘܩܕܢܘܗܝ ܐܦ ܒܢܘܗܝ܀

ܗܐ ܐܢܫܘܬܗ ܒܟܠ ܐܢܫ ܠܗܘܢ ܡܢ ܐܒܐ
ܗܘܝ ܚܝ̈ܠܐ ܐܦ ܫܒܝܚܬܐ ܘܠܐ ܡܫܬܥܒܕܢܐ܀
ܟܕ ܡܫܬܥܒܕܝܢ ܢܡܘܣ ܐܡܪ ܕܠܒܫ ܐܝܟ ܥܒܕܐ
ܕܒܪ ܘܦܓܪܝܢ ܐܠܐ ܒܗܘܢ ܒܟܠܬܗ ܘܡܫܡܫܢܘܬܗܘܢ܀
ܚܝ̈ܠܐ ܡܘܓܝܢ ܠܐ ܐܡܪ ܒܗ ܒܡܫܝܚܘܬܗ

ܗܐ ܕܥܝ̈ܢܐ ܡܫܢܚܡܝܢ ܗܘܘ ܡܢ ܗܝܡܢܘܬܐ܀

Chapter XIV

ܩܦܐ ܝܕ

ܫܡܥ ܗܪܘܕܣ ܛܒܗ ܕܝܫܘܥ ܘܐܡܪ ܠܥܒܕܘܗܝ
ܗܢܐ ܡܥܡܕܢܐ ܝܘܚܢܢ ܗܘ ܗܘ ܕܡܥܡܕ ܗܘܐ܀
ܕܠܡܐ ܗܘ ܩܡ ܡܢ ܒܝܬ ܡܝܬܐ ܡܛܠ ܗܢܐ
ܒܗ ܡܬܥܒܕܢ ܚܝܠܐ ܗܠܝܢ ܕܐܝܟ ܗܟܢܐ܀

ܗܪܘܕܣ ܓܝܪ ܐܚܕܗ ܘܐܣܪܗ ܒܒܝܬ ܐܣܝܪܐ
ܡܛܠܬܗ ܕܗܝ ܗܪܘܕܝܐ ܐܢܬܬ ܐܚܘܗܝ܀
ܝܘܚܢܢ ܓܝܪ ܟܣܐ ܗܘܐ ܒܗ ܒܚܣܝܢܐܝܬ
ܠܐ ܫܠܝܛ ܠܟ ܕܬܗܘܐ ܐܢܬܬܟ ܠܐ ܘܠܐܝܬ܀
ܒܡܫܬܘܬܗ ܕܝܢ ܗܘܐ ܒܪܡ ܕܫܠ ܗܘܐ ܩܠܗ ܕܠܡܐ

ܕܐܝܟ ܟܠܢܫܐ ܡܬܒܣܡܝܢ ܗܘܘ ܒܗ ܘܡܫܒܚܝܢ ܗܘܘ܀
ܒܝܘܡ ܒܝܬ ܝܠܕܐ ܕܡܠܟܐ ܫܦܝܪܐ ܗܘܐ ܩܝܡ ܡܫܬܘܬܐ
ܪܩܕܬ ܒܪܬܗ ܕܗܪܘܕܝܐ ܘܫܦܪܬ ܠܡܠܟܐ܀
ܟܠܡܐ ܕܬܫܐܠܝܢ ܝܗܒ ܐܢܐ ܠܟܝ ܐܡܪ ܡܠܟܐ
ܒܡܠܟܐ ܕܐܡܗ ܗܝ ܫܐܠܬ ܠܗ ܗܒ ܠܝ ܗܪܟܐ܀

15 ܕܝܢ ܕܡܟܝܟܐ ܗܘ ܢܘܚܡܢ ܐܝܬܝܐ ܒܫܝܢܐ
ܘܒܫܘܠܗ ܗܘܐ ܟܪܘܒܐ ܠܡܪܘܢ ܡܠܟܐ܀
ܡܫܠܐ ܗܡܢܝܟܐ ܐܦ ܡܘܡܬܗ ܡܪܝ ܘܫܡܫܗ
ܕܝܢ ܢܘܚܡܢ ܟܢܬ ܐܫܝܢ ܒܫܝܢܬܐ ܐܝܬܝܗ܀
ܘܝܗܒ ܠܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܘܠܫܡܗ ܫܒܚܬ ܘܦܪܟܬ ܡܪܝܡܗ

20 ܘܐܠܗܝܢܝܘܬܗ ܗܘܝܬ ܡܠܟܘܬܗ ܕܟܘܠܗܘܢ ܟܐܢܝ ܡܢܝܢܗ܀
ܐܬܐ ܘܫܘܪܐ ܒܢܦܫܗ ܡܠܟܘܬܗ ܡܪܝܡ ܕܗܘܐ
ܘܡܢܝ ܟܐܒܫܐ ܠܐܪܥܐ ܫܘܒܚܐ ܗܘ ܒܒܝܫܘܬܗ܀
ܝܗܒ ܟܝܢܐ ܘܟܬܒܗ ܐܠܗܐ ܡܢ ܡܫܝܚܐ
ܒܚܪܐ ܟܝܢܐ ܕܫܡ ܒܟܢܘܬܗ ܘܡܫܝܚܐ ܐܡܝܢ܀

25 ܟܕ ܗܘܐ ܕܡܝܐ ܐܡܪܗ ܟܠܗ ܕܝܢ ܠܐܠܗܝܘܬܗ
ܟܪܘܒ ܟܝܘܢܐ ܗܘ ܒܒܢܝܢܐ ܗܦܟ ܐܬܐ ܫܘܪܐ ܗܘ܀
ܢܐܬܐ ܢܐܬܐ ܡܢܗܘܢ ܕܡܫܘܚܐ ܠܗܘܢ ܫܪܟܐ
ܐܡܪ ܠܗܘܢ ܠܝܘܡ ܠܐ ܢܐܬܐ ܗܟܘ ܡܐܟܘܠܬܐ܀
ܐܘܪܟܘܗܝ ܕܝܢ ܫܡܥܗ ܠܫܡܝ ܘܐܘܪܝ ܢܘܚܡܢ

ܒܠܚܘܕ ܐܝܬ ܠܟ ܒܢܝܗܘܢ ܘܪܒܐ ܗܘܢ ܠܒܢܝܢܟ܀
ܐܝܬܘ ܐܢܘܢ ܠܗ ܠܩܘܦܣ ܐܡܪ ܢܒܝܐ
ܘܠܗܘܢ ܠܒܢ̈ܬܐ ܠܡܫܬܥܒܕܘ ܟܠ ܐܪܥܐ ܦܩܘܕ܀
ܡܛܠ ܗܘ ܕܐܝܬܘܗܝ ܡܠܟܐ ܠܥܡܡ̈ܝܢ ܘܐܪܒܥ ܢܘܗܝܢ
ܚܪ ܒܡܠܟܐ ܒܥܒܕ ܘܗܢܐ ܘܢܬܒ ܕܠܥܠܡܘܗܝ܀

ܠܒ̈ܢܝܬܐ ܫܡܥܘ ܗܐ ܐܬܠܘ ܘܫܒܠܘ ܠܘܬ ܐܪܥܐ ܡܛܠܘ
ܠܪܘܡܐ ܦܘܩܕܢܝ ܘܐܝܬܐ ܕܐܬܠܘ ܡܠܟܐ ܐܠܗ̈ܝܢ܀
ܡܢܗܘܢ ܡܢ ܢܒܝܐ ܘܫܠܝ̈ܚܐ ܠܘܬܢ ܐܝܬ ܗܘܐ ܠܡܢ
ܠܡܠܟܝܘܬܗܘܢ ܗܘ ܐܠܗܐ ܕܐܠܗܐ ܢܐܠܗܘܢ ܠܒܢܝܐ܀
ܘܠܡܪ ܕܐܬܠܘ ܕܢܐܠ ܠܥܒܕ ܡܠܟܐ ܗܘ ܠܒܝܬܐ

ܟܕ ܫܡܥܬ ܗܘܐ ܠܥܘܕܪܢܗܘܢ ܗܘܐ ܠܡܢ ܒܢܒܝܐ܀
ܐܡܪܘܗܝ ܡܢܢ ܕܫܡܥܐ ܗܘܐ ܐܠܗܐ ܒܢܒܝܐ
ܡܠܟܐ ܕܫܡܐ ܗܘ ܡܢ ܠܡܠܠ ܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܗܘܐ܀
ܒܡܠܟܐ ܐܠ ܕܡܢ ܗܘܢ ܕܡܫܒܚܬܐ ܠܗܘܢ ܐܠܐ
ܡܢ ܕܐܝܬܘܗܝ ܕܡܠܟܢ ܗܘܐ ܠܟܠܗܘܢ ܕܡܢܝܐ܀

ܐܬܬܐܝܒܘ ܘܦܟܘ ܚܙܘܐ ܕܟܠ ܗܘܐ ܚܪܝܟ
ܡܠܫܟܢ ܝܫܘܥ ܡܟܠ ܠܒܢܘܗܝ ܗܘ ܐܬܟܒܒ܀
ܠܒܗܘܢ ܕܡܫܬܘܢ ܐܢܐ ܐܝܬܝ ܘܐܪܘܚ ܐܢܘܢ
ܐܢ ܐܢܬ ܗܘ ܡܢܝ ܦܩܘܕ ܕܟܠ ܡܢܐ ܠܟܘܢ ܐܬܐ܀
ܡܟܐ ܗܘܐ ܟܐܦܐ ܘܐܡܪ ܝܫܘܥ ܐܠ ܐܢܬ ܟܘܐܢ

ܢܫܬ ܡܢ ܐܠܦܐ ܘܗܠܝܢ ܦܬܓܡܘܗܝ ܕܠܒܗܘܢ ܕܡܢܐ܀
ܕܫܠ ܐܦ ܦܪܝ ܠܦܠܓܘܬܐ ܟܡ ܚܕܐ ܙܘܚܐ ܕܦܫܬܐ ܩܡ
ܦܪܘܦܝܠܝ ܐܘ ܡܢܝ ܡܟܐ ܗܘ ܟܐܦܐ ܘܐܫܘܗ ܡܢܗ܀
ܐܒܘܢ ܗܘܝܬܘ ܠܫܘܡܝ ܐܦܠܓܬ ܦܠܓܗ ܦܪܘܡ
ܟܡ ܗܟܘܢܘ ܠܠܦܐ ܦܠܓܬ ܙܘܚܐ ܗܘ ܐܠܦܐ܀

ܗܓܢܘ ܘܐܡܪܘ ܟܘܗ ܦܪܣܝܐܬ ܟܪ ܐܟܗܘ ܐܢܬ
ܠܓܘܫܡܪ ܡܬܡܘ ܐܠܘܫܐ ܐܦܬܘܪܒܗܘܢ܀
ܡܢ ܟܠ ܦܘܪܐ ܐܝܟܘ ܒܝܫܘܗܐ ܘܡܪܟܘ ܦܘܪܡܗܘܢ
ܘܟܠܘ ܐܦܝ ܒܟܘܬܐ ܟܘܫܘܪ ܕܡܐܟܘܗܘܢ ܠܦܪܟܘܢ܀
ܘܐܟܠܝ ܕܦܪܟܘ ܐܠܐܦܘ ܡܢ ܟܘܪܗܝܢܗܘܢ܀

1 ܦܓܪ̈ܐ ܘܦܣ̈ܩܐ ܡܢ ܐܘܪܫܠܡ ܦܓܥܘ ܒܗ ܘܐܬܟܠܝܘ
ܗܢܘܢ ܠܡܫܝܚܝܐ ܟܕ ܠܐ ܡܫܓܝܢ ܐܝܟܘܬܗܘܢ ܐܬܟܠܝܢ܀
ܘܡܫܡܠܝܢܘܬܐ ܕܡܢ ܩܘܡܝܐ ܕܓܠܝܐ ܠܒܘܢ
ܒܢܐ ܐܦ ܐܢܬܘܢ ܡܫܡܠܝܢܘܬܗܘܢ ܟܠܗܘܢ ܠܒܘܢ܀

5 ܢܗܪ ܠܟܡܝ ܘܠܐܦܝ ܘܐܦܝܢ ܕܡܓܕܝܢ ܒܗܘܢ
ܗܟܝܠ ܐܟܘܬܐ ܗܐ ܓܒܝܐ ܠܡܫܡܫܐ ܢܫܡܠܘܢ܀
ܒܪܡ ܐܡܪܢܢܘܢ ܟܠܗܘܢ ܕܐܬܡܪ ܠܐܒܐ ܘܠܐܡܐ
ܩܘܪܒܢܐ ܗܘ ܕܡܢܝ ܗܘ ܕܬܬܗܢܐ ܘܠܐ ܢܝܩܪ ܒܗܘܢ܀
ܗܐ ܒܦܘܓܠܗܘܢ ܡܠܝ ܡܪܢܐ ܒܡܫܡܠܝܢܘܬܗ

10 ܗܐ ܐܡܪܐ ܫܦܝܪ ܟܕ ܡܫܡܠܝܢ ܠܟܠܗܘܢ܀
ܗܢܐ ܠܡܪܐ ܕܫܡܠܝܘܬܗ ܗܘ ܠܝ ܠܡ ܡܪܢ
ܠܒܗܘܢ ܗܓܝܢ ܘܫܡܥ ܗܘ ܡܠܝ ܕܐܡܠܝܢ ܠܝ ܓܢܪ܀
ܒܫܪܫܘܬܐ ܕܢܫܠܡ ܒܢܝܫܐ ܟܠܗܘܢ ܡܠܝܢ
ܠܚܝܐ ܐܡܪ ܫܡܠܘ ܘܐܫܬܠܡܘ ܠܗ ܗܘ ܕܓܒܐ ܠܗ܀

ܠܡܘܬܐ ܡܫܠܡ ܠܐܢܫ ܐܠܐ ܗܘ ܕܡܛܠܬܗ ܢܦܫ
ܒܢܝ ܠܘܠܡܠܟܘܬܗ ܐܡܪ ܡܪܝ ܦܘܠܘܣ ܕܡܦܩܢܐ܀
ܕܡܠܟܝ ܐܠܦܠܗ ܠܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܕܝܠܝ ܗܘ ܕܐܬܐ ܐܡܪܐ
ܗܢܐ ܠܥܡܗܘܢ ܘܐܡܪ ܕܟܠ ܢܝܫܬܐ ܕܠܐ ܢܩܪܒܗ ܐܢܫ܀
ܠܠܒܘܫܗ ܘܠܐܠܗܐ ܘܐܫܬܘ ܠܒܗܘܢ ܡܢ ܒܝܬܗܘܢ

ܫܡܝܐ ܐܢܘܢ ܢܦܩܘܢ ܥܡܗ ܕܐܝܟܐ ܫܡܝܐ܀
ܐܝܟܘ ܕܫܡܝܐ ܠܫܡܝܐ ܢܘܗܪ ܥܒܘܕܐ ܢܦܠܝܢ
ܡܬܘܡ ܕܒܢܝܐܠ ܠܡܘܬܐ ܗܘܝܢ ܠܒܪܢܫܐ ܐܠܐ܀
ܒܬܪ ܐܒܢܐ ܠܗ ܠܗܠ ܕܒܝܬܐ ܡܠܟܗ ܢܐܠ
ܡܬܘܡ ܕܢܦܫ ܡܢ ܦܘܡܐ ܕܝܢ ܡܢ ܟܬܒܐ ܢܦܫ܀

ܗܘܢܘ ܡܗܝܡܢ ܠܗ ܠܒܪ ܐܢܫܐ ܕܒܗ ܘܐܫܬܠܒܠܒ
ܡܠܘܗܝ ܕܟܬܒܐ ܟܠ ܡܫܩܠܬܐ ܕܡܠܝܢ ܘܦܘܪܐ܀
ܢܒܘܬܐ ܐܦ ܐܢܘܬܐ ܘܡܗܪܘܬܐ ܗܘܦܪܐ
ܐܦ ܦܘܪܫܐ ܩܛܠܐ ܡܫܬܡܥ ܠܗ ܠܒܪܢܫܐ܀
ܐܝ ܐܢܫ ܠܟܠܗܘܢ ܒܝ ܠܐ ܦܩܚܬܐ ܠܐ ܡܫܠܡ

ܟܕ ܗܘ ܐܬܐ ܠܡܫܘܡܠܘ ܗܘ ܕܪ ܘܪ ܘܪܕܝ ܕܝܗ܀
ܗܐ ܒܥܒܝܕܘܬܐ ܐܠܗܘܬܐ ܕܒܠܗ ܡܢ ܡܪܝ
ܐܘ ܡܪܝ ܐܘ ܡܪܝ ܐܘ ܒܪ ܕܘܝܕ ܕܫܡܥܬܠܝ܀
ܒܪܬܝ ܡܢ ܫܐܕܐ ܗܝ ܡܬܕܒܪܐ ܡܬܢܟܝܐ
ܘܗܘ ܠܐ ܦܢܝܗ ܡܪܒܘ ܐܫܬܩ ܒܗ ܠܦܢܝܬܗ܀

ܐܡܪ ܠܬܠܡܝܕܘ ܡܢ ܐܢܫܐ ܐܠܐ ܠܡܫܘܪ ܐܬܬܪܬܐ
ܐܬܬ ܫܢܝܬܐ ܘܐܡܪܬ ܒܟܐܒܐ ܡܪܝ ܠܡܥܕܪܢܝ܀
ܒܪܬ ܕܠܐ ܡܫܪܐ ܕܫܡܥ ܒܢܝܐ ܠܟܠܒܐ ܢܫܕܐ
ܗܝ ܕܝܢ ܐܡܪܐ ܐܦ ܡܪܝ ܟܠܒܐ ܐܟܠܝܢ ܘܣܒܥܝ܀
ܡܢ ܦܬܘܬܐ ܕܡܢ ܦܬܘܪܝ ܡܪܘܗܝ ܢܦܠܝܢ

ܐܡܪ ܠܗ ܡܪܢ ܫܦܝܪ ܪܒܐ ܗܝ ܗܝܡܢܘܬܟܝ܀
ܐܝܟ ܕܨܒܝܐ ܐܢܬܝ ܗܐ ܢܗܘܐ ܠܟܝ ܘܒܪܬܐ ܐܬܐܣܝܬ
ܟܠ ܫܒܥܐ ܝܘܡܝܢ ܠܦܘܪܣܐ ܡܫܬܡܥܝܢ ܗܘܘ ܘܒܪܬܗ ܒܥܐܡܐ܀
ܕܟܝܐ ܫܡܥܬܐ ܡܫܬܪܝܐ ܫܦܝܪܐ ܘܡܫܬܡܥܐ ܡܫܝܚܐ
ܐܝܟ ܐܢܫ ܡܫܪܝܐ ܗܘܐ ܘܡܚܠܠܐ ܡܫܝܚܐ܀

ܫܦܝܪܐ ܐܣܟܡܗ ܘܚܙܘܗ ܫܦܝܪܐ ܘܗܕܪܗ ܟܐܢܐ
ܐܡܪ ܒܡܠܟܝܗܘܢ ܟܠ ܗܘ ܟܐܢܐ ܡܕܒܪܢܐ ܐܢܐ܀
ܠܟܠܐ ܢܘܡܝܢ ܗܘܐ ܦܩܘܕ ܒܟܠܐ ܟܠܗ ܦܐܪܟܠܐ ܠܗܘܢ
ܟܡ ܕ ܢܦܩܝܢ ܕܐܡܪܐ ܐܝܟ ܠܐ ܕ ܒܢܝ ܐܢܫܐ܀
ܢܟܘܫܘܢ ܒܐܘܪܚܐ ܐܘ ܓܒܪ ܦܫ ܕܡܫܟܚܐ

ܠܡܫܡܠܝܘ ܒܟܐܢܐ ܗܘܐ ܒܫܘܪܒܐ ܗܘܐ܀
ܐܫܡܠܐ ܠܝ ܠܫܘܠܐ ܡܐܠܘܗܝ ܒܢܝ ܠܘܡܫܝܐ
ܒܫܠܐ ܕܝܢ ܠܫܘܠܐ ܐܝܟ ܒܐܣܝܪܘܬܗ ܟܐܠ ܡܕܢܚܐ܀
ܫܢܘ ܡܟܠܐ ܘܡܟܝܠ ܢܘܪܐ ܟܢܟ ܕܦܘܩܕܢܐ
ܫܡܥ ܟܠ ܐܘܪܚܐ ܢܫܟܘܢ ܗܠܝܢ ܫܘܟܠܝܢ܀

ܘܠܫܡܠܐ ܘܢܘܪܐ ܫܡܠ ܘܟܠ ܫܟܝܚ ܫܘܪܐ ܫܡܘ ܠܗܘܢ
ܐܟܠܘ ܘܫܟܠܘ ܐܘܪܚܐ ܐܠܦܢܝܢ ܒܥܒܕܐ ܘܡܫܡܗܘܢ܀
ܠܒܢܝܐ ܘܢܗܪܐ ܫܦܠܘ ܠܐܘܪܐ ܒܫܘܒܚܐ ܐܫܬܒܚܝܢ
ܫܪܐ ܒܟܐܢܐ ܘܠܐܠܗܐ ܫܠܡܘ ܗܘ ܘܡܠܝ ܘܐܬܠ܀
ܒܠܚܘܕܐ ܕܝܢ ܕܐܪܐ ܕܫܡܥܘ ܠܟܡ ܫܟܝܚܘ

Chapter XVI

ܦܨܠ ܝ̄ܘ

ܦܪ̈ܝܫܐ ܥܡܗܘܢ ܙܕܘܩ̈ܝܐ ܩܪܒܘ ܠܗ ܘܢܣܝܘܗܝ܀
ܟܕ ܐܡܪܝܢ ܠܗ ܐܬܐ ܚܘܐ ܠܢ ܡܢ ܫܡܝ̈ܐ
ܐܡܪ ܒܪܡܫܐ ܗܘܐ ܐܡܪܝܢܬܘܢ ܕܨܚܘܐ ܐܝܬܘܗܝ܀
ܘܒܨܦܪܐ ܕܝܢ ܬܘܒ ܐܡܪܝܢܬܘܢ ܕܝܘܡܐ ܣܬܘܐ ܗ̄ܘ

ܟܠ ܕܚܐܢܬܘܢ ܕܫܡܫܬ ܫܡܝ̈ܐ ܠܒ ܒܩܝܐܢܬ܀
ܡܢ ܗܘ ܐܬܐ ܡܬܢܟܚܬܘܢ ܕܝܢ ܢܒܚܐܢܬ
ܢܫ̈ܒܢ ܕܐܦ̈ܐ ܕܐܦ̈ܝ ܫܡܝ̈ܐ ܡܨܝܬܘܢ ܕܬܒܩܘܢ܀
ܐܬܘܬܐ ܕܝܢ ܕܙܒܢܐ ܗܢܐ ܠܐ ܦܪܫܬܘܢ
ܐܬܐ ܒܥܝܐ ܫܪܒܬܐ ܒܝܫܬܐ ܐܦ ܓܝܪ̈ܬܐ܀

ܡܛܪ ܡܢ ܐܬܐ ܕܢܘܚ ܗܝ ܠܐ ܡܬܝܗܒܐ ܠܗ
ܟܕ ܬܠܡܝ̈ܕܘܗܝ ܐܬܘ ܠܥܒܪܐ ܛܥܘ ܗܘܘ ܕܢܣܒܘܢ܀
ܥܡܗܘܢ ܠܚܡܐ ܐܡܪ ܗܘܐ ܠܗܘܢ ܘܗܘ ܐܝܫܘܥ
ܚܙܘ ܘܠܒ ܐܙܕܗܪܘ ܡܢ ܚܡܝܪܐ ܕܦܪ̈ܝܫܐ ܘܙܕܘܩ̈ܝܐ܀
ܡܬܪ̈ܥܝܢ ܗܘܘ ܕܡܛܠ ܕܠܚܡܐ ܠܐ ܐܝܬܝܗܘ ܗܘܘ

ܪ̈ܚܝܐ ܕܝܠܗܘܢ ܢܕܘܫ ܢܦܘܫ ܘܐܡܪ ܠܗܘܢ܀
ܡܫܡܫܢܘܬܗܘܢ ܕܐܡ̈ܪܐ ܗܠܝܢ ܕܠܫܡܝܐ ܟܝܬ ܠܟ
ܕܘܒܪܐ ܒܗܘܡܐ ܠܐ ܢܕܒܪܘܢ ܘܠܐ ܒܗܕܝܬܘܢ܀
ܫܡܝܐ ܒܫܡ̈ܝܢ ܒܫܡܝܐ ܐܠܦ̈ܝܢ ܘܡܫܟܢܐ ܠܐܪܥܐ
ܡܛܠ ܗܢܘܢ ܠܐ ܐܫܬܟܠܠܘܢ ܠܗ ܟܠ ܒܫܡܝܐ܀

ܐܘܪ̈ܐ ܫܠܡܘܢ ܢܕܥܘ ܗܝܕܝܢ ܕܟܠ ܢܘܠܦܢܘܗܝ
ܟܕ ܒܬܚܘܡܐ ܗܝ ܕܦܝܠܝܦܘܣ ܐܝܬܝܗܘܢ ܗܘܘ܀
ܠܬܠܡܝ̈ܕܘܗܝ ܫܐܠ ܕܡܢܘ ܐܡܪܝܢ ܥܠܝ ܒܪܗ ܕܐܢ̈ܫܐ
ܦܢܘ܆ ܐܢ̈ܫܝܢ ܐܡܪܝܢ ܕܐܝܬܝܟ ܗܘ ܡܥܡܕܢܐ܀
ܘܐܝܬ ܕܐܡܪܝܢ܆ ܐܢܬ ܐܠܝܐ ܐܢܬ ܐܘ ܐܪܡܝܐ

ܐܘ ܚܕ ܢܒ̈ܝܐ܆ ܐܡܪܝܢ ܟܡܐ ܡܫܚܠܦܐܝܬ܀
ܗܘ ܐܡܪ ܠܗܘܢ ܡܢܘ ܕܐܝܬܝ ܗܘ ܐܡܪܝܬܘܢ
ܐܢܬ ܗܘ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܒܪܗ ܕܐܠܗܐ ܐܡܪ ܫܡܥܘܢ܀
ܒܢܐ ܠܗ ܢܦܘܫ ܗܘܐ ܟܕ ܢܚܐ ܠܩܕܡܝܢ ܫܡܥܘܢ
ܟܐܦܐ ܘܫܡܐ ܠܐ ܫܢܐ ܡܢܗ ܗܪܟܐ ܗܢܐ܀

ܐܶܠܳܐ ܐܳܒܝ ܕܺܝܠܝ ܗܽܘ ܕܒܰܫܡܰܝܳܐ ܓܠܳܐ ܠܳܟ ܗܳܢܳܐ
ܐܳܦ ܐܶܢܳܐ ܕܶܝܢ ܐܳܡܰܪ ܐܢܳܐ ܠܳܟ ܕܐܰܢ݇ܬ ܗܽܘ ܟܺܐܦܳܐ܀
ܐܶܢܳܐ ܐܶܒܢܶܝܗ̇ ܥܠܳܗ̇ ܥܺܕܬܳܐ ܕܺܝܠܝ ܥܰܠ ܗܳܕܶܐ ܟܺܐܦܳܐ
ܬܰܪ̈ܥܶܐ ܕܫܝܽܘܠ ܠܳܐ ܢܶܚܣܢܽܘܢܳܗ̇ ܐܳܦ ܐܶܬܶܠ ܠܳܟ܀
ܩܠܺܝ̈ܕܶܐ ܗܳܠܶܝܢ ܕܗܳܝ ܡܰܠܟܽܘܬܳܐ ܫܡܰܝܳܢܳܝܬܳܐ

ܡܶܕܶܡ ܕܬܶܐܣܽܘܪ ܒܐܰܪܥܳܐ ܢܶܗܘܶܐ ܐܣܺܝܪ ܒܫܡܰܝܳܐ܀
ܘܟܽܠܡܶܕܶܡ ܕܬܶܫܪܶܐ ܒܐܰܪܥܳܐ ܢܶܗܘܶܐ ܫܪܶܐ ܒܫܡܰܝܺܢ
ܒܗܽܘܢ ܠܬܰܠܡܺܝ̈ܕܰܘܗ̱ܝ ܗܳܝܕܶܝܢ ܦܰܩܶܕ ܠܗܽܘܢ ܡܫܰܪܪܳܐܺܝܬ܀
ܠܐܢܳܫ ܠܳܐ ܢܺܐܡܪܽܘܢ ܕܗܽܘܝܽܘ ܡܫܺܝܚܳܐ ܕܡܫܰܚܬܳܐ ܗܘܳܐ
ܡܶܢ ܗܳܝܕܶܝܢ ܫܰܪܺܝ ܢܚܰܘܶܐ ܠܬܰܠܡܺܝ̈ܕܰܘܗ̱ܝ܀

ܕܥܬܺܝܕ ܗܽܘ ܢܺܐܙܰܠ ܠܐܽܘܪܶܫܠܶܡ ܡܕܺܝܢܬܳܐ ܘܬܰܡܳܢ ܢܚܰܫ
ܡܶܢ ܩܰܫܺܝ̈ܫܶܐ ܘܪܰܒܰܝ̈ ܟܳܗ̈ܢܶܐ ܐܳܦ ܡܶܢ ܣܳܦ̈ܪܶܐ܀
ܒܩܽܘܛܠ ܢܶܬܩܛܶܠ ܘܒܝܽܘܡܳܐ ܕܶܝܢ ܬܠܺܝܬܳܝܳܐ ܢܩܽܘܡ
ܘܕܰܒܪܶܗ ܟܺܐܦܳܐ ܘܫܰܪܺܝ ܠܡܰܟܳܐܳܐ ܒܶܗ ܫܰܦܺܝܪܳܐܺܝܬ܀
ܐܳܡܰܪ ܡܳܪܝ ܚܳܣ ܠܳܟ ܕܢܶܗܘܽܘܢ ܗܳܠܶܝܢ ܚܰܫ̈ܳܐ ܘܡܰܘܬܳܐ

ܗܐ ܫܩܝܐ ܐܠܐ ܟܝܢ ܒܒܣܡܬܘܢ ܒܪܬܐ ܐܡܪ܀
ܠܐ ܡܬܚܫܒܢ ܗܘ ܕܐܬܡܗ ܐܠܐ ܕܐܢܫܐ
ܘܟܠܗܘܢ ܐܡܪ ܡܢ ܕܪܚܐ ܕܝܢ ܕܢܬܐ ܟܬܘܢ܀
ܢܒܫܘܪ ܒܢܦܫܗ ܢܦܣܘܠܐ ܐܦܫܗ ܘܢܬܐ ܟܬܘܢ
ܡܢ ܫܡܪ ܕܪܚܐ ܕܢܬܬܐ ܢܦܫܗ ܗܘ ܢܘܒܝܢ ܒܪܘ܀

ܘܡܢ ܕܡܬܩܒܠܝ ܡܘܒܝܢ ܢܦܫܗ ܗܘ ܢܡܒܚ ܟܪܘ
ܐܝ ܐܢܫ ܢܘܬܐ ܘܟܬܒܐ ܒܠܗ ܘܢܦܫܗ ܢܚܡܪ܀
ܡܘܝ ܢܗܘܬܐ ܐܘ ܡܘܝ ܢܫܠܐ ܐܠܗܐ ܢܦܫܗ
ܒܡܘܒܫܗ ܕܐܒܘܗܝ ܟܡ ܡܠܠܟܘܗܝ ܗܘ ܒܪܗ ܕܐܢܫܐ
ܢܬܐ ܘܗܘܢܝ ܢܦܪܘܫ ܠܐܢܫ ܐܢܫ ܫܘܪܟ ܟܡܟܠܘܗܝ

ܐܡܪ ܐܢܐ ܠܟܘܢ ܕܐܢܫܐ ܐܝܬ ܠܗ ܕܠܐ ܟܡ ܡܢܗܝܢ܀
ܒܝܡܐ ܢܚܘܝ ܟܒܪܗ ܕܐܢܫܐ ܕܐܬܐ ܒܡܠܟܘܬܗ.

Chapter XVII

ܦܨܠ ܝܙ

ܥܒܪܘ ܝܘܡܝܢ ܫܬܐ: ܕܒܪ ܝܫܘܥ ܠܟܐܦܐ ܘܠܝܥܩܘܒ
ܠܛܘܪܐ ܣܠܩ ܗܘ ܘܩܕܡܝܗܘܢ ܗܘ ܐܫܬܚܠܦ܀
ܢܗܪ ܦܪܨܘܦܗ ܐܟܘܬ ܫܡܫܐ ܘܚܘܪܘ ܢ̈ܚܬܘܗܝ
ܘܚܙܘ ܠܡܘܫܐ ܐܦ ܐܠܝܐ ܕܡܬܢܝܢ ܦܘܪܩܢܗ܀

ܡܡܠܠܝܢ ܗܘܘ ܬܘܒ ܥܠ ܥܬܝ̈ܕܬܐ ܕܒܗ ܒܐܘܪܫܠܡ
ܐܡܪ ܫܡܥܘܢ ܕܫܦܝܪ ܗܘ ܡܪܝ ܕܬܢܢ ܢܗܘܐ܀
ܡܛܠܠܐ ܕܝܢ ܬܠܬ ܢܥܒܕ: ܚܕܐ ܠܟ ܘܚܕܐ ܠܡܘܫܐ
ܘܠܐܠܝܐ ܚܕܐ: ܫܘܐ ܗܘܐ ܛܒ ܠܟܠܐ ܗܘ܀
ܡܢܫܠܒ ܐܛܠܬ ܥܢܢܐ ܥܠܝܗܘܢ ܘܡܢܗ ܩܠܐ

ܗܘ ܒܪܝ ܚܒܝܒܐ ܕܒܗ ܨܒܝܬ ܠܗ ܫܡܥܘܢܝܗܝ܀
ܫܡܥܘ ܬܠܡܝ̈ܕܐ ܩܠܐ ܚܝܠܐ ܘܕܚܠܘ ܘܢܦܠܘ
ܥܠܘܗܝ ܩܪܒ ܝܫܘܥ ܐܡܪ ܠܗܘܢ ܩܘܡܘ ܠܐ
ܬܕܚܠܘܢ܀
ܟܕ ܚܪܘ ܗܘܘ ܠܡܘܫܐ ܘܐܠܝܐ
ܠܐܢܫ ܠܐ ܚܙܘ ܗܘܘ ܐܠܐ ܠܝܫܘܥ ܒܠܚܘܕܘܗܝ܀

ܡܐ ܕܢܚܬܝܢ ܗܘܘ ܩܕܡ ܗܘ ܛܘܪܐ ܐܡܪ ܐܢܘܢ
ܒܗܕܐ ܕܗܘ ܩܡ ܠܐܢܫ ܠܐ ܢܐܡܪܘܢ ܟܠܐ ܗܘܢ ܫܠܡ܀
ܒܪܟܗܘܢ ܐܡܪܘ ܕܡܠܟܝܢ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܕܢܦܩ ܡܚܝܢܐ
ܢܐܬܐ ܠܥܡܐ ܗܘ ܐܠܗܐ ܘܐܘܪܫܠܡ ܢܟܦܢ܀
ܐܝܟ ܐܝܟ ܢܐܬܐ ܠܥܡܐ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܘܟܠܗܝܢ ܢܟܦܢ

ܘܐܦܩܗ ܘܐܡܪ ܗܘܐ ܐܡܪ ܐܢܐ ܐܬܐ ܐܠܗܐ܀
ܠܐ ܐܬܡܠܟܘ ܠܗ ܘܩܕܡܘ ܕܢܠܗ ܠܗ ܐܬܡܠܟܘܢ
ܘܒܪܗ ܕܐܢܫܐ ܗܕܝ ܩܕܡܘܗܝ ܢܚܬ ܫܡܝܐ܀
ܗܐ ܐܬܡܠܟܘ ܗܢܘܢ ܫܦܝܪܐ ܡܠܟܐ ܗܠܝܢ
ܕܐܬܡܠܟܘ ܠܗܘܢ ܘܕܒܗܘܢ ܘܡܢܗܘܢ ܟܠܐ ܢܫܠܝ܀

ܦܪܩ ܠܗ ܫܒܪܐ ܘܙܟܐ ܘܐܡܪ ܐܬܐܡܠܟܠܟ
ܒܪܐ ܕܒܠܚ ܒܪܚܡܐ ܟܪܡ ܢܦܠܐ ܒܠܘܪܐ ܘܫܡܝܐ܀
ܠܡܐܦܝܘܬܗ ܒܘܐ ܐܠܦܬܢܝܢ ܠܗ ܦܪܘܩܬܗ
ܕܢܦܘܫܝܘܢ ܕܝܢ ܠܐ ܐܡܚܝܗ ܗܘܘ ܒܘܠܦ ܦܪܘܩܬܗ܀
ܦܪܘܩܬܐ ܡܡܠܟܬܐ ܘܠܐ ܡܬܡܢܟܢܘܬܐ ܒܡܐܡܪܐ ܠܐܡܬܝ

ܐܗܘܐ ܠܥܡܡܘܗܝ ܘܐܫܬܥܒܕܘܗܝ ܐܝܬܝܗܘܢ ܟܠ ܠܒܪܐ
ܐܒܗܐ ܕܐܡܪ ܐܝܟ ܓܒܠܐ ܘܡܪܘܡܐ ܒܥܐܐ
ܗܐ ܒܪܗܕܠܗܘ ܐܠܝܠܡ ܒܪܗܘܢ ܘܪܘܐ ܡܒܣܡܗ
ܡܪܟܘ ܠܒܢܝܢܐ ܒܚܣܢܐ ܠܚܣܡܘܢ ܘܐܬܒܗܘܝ ܡܢܝ
ܕܢܡܫ ܕܗܐ ܡܢܘ ܕܓܒܐ ܠܒܡܗ ܠܐ ܡܛܝܢ ܗܘܝܢ

ܗܢܝ ܕܦܓܠܐ ܐܒܘܪܐ ܐܕܝܢ ܕܗܝܡܢܘܬܗ
ܠܐ ܐܝܟ ܦܪܕܐ ܕܚܪܐܠܐ ܠܗܘܐ ܗܝܡܢܘܬܗ
ܐܦ ܗܘ ܓܒܪܐ ܕܫܠܐ ܡܒܐ ܐܝܟ ܦܦܘܪܟܗ
ܠܐ ܠܗܐ ܡܕܝܡ ܠܐ ܡܬܡܢܝܢܐ ܕܒܠ ܚܝܟܘܗܝ
ܕܪܟܘ ܘܪܘܚܐ ܒܚܝܘ ܓܠܝܐ ܕܪܘܚܐ ܢܦܩܝܢ

ܗܢܐ ܗܫܐ ܐܡܝܢ ܐܡܪ ܐܢܐ ܠܟܘܢ
ܟܕ ܒܥܠܡܐ ܡܬܒܪܟܝܢ ܗܘܘ ܐܘܪܚܐ ܐܝܟ
ܗܐ ܒܪܗ ܕܐܢܫܐ ܒܐܬܝܗ ܐܢܫܐ ܡܫܡܠܝܢ ܒܬܫܒܘܚܬܐ
ܩܡ ܒܫܠ ܡܢܗܐ ܒܫܘܒܚܐ ܗܘ ܢܦܫܗ ܒܢܘܗ ܕܠܒܪܐ
ܘܒܪܬ ܠܒܗ ܗܘܝܢ ܡܦܠܐ ܫܡܘ ܘܡܘܬܗ

ܒܒܗܪܝܣܘܢ ܡܪܒܘ ܕܐܟܠܚܝܢ ܠܒܥܡܗ ܪܒܐ
ܠܥܡܒܘܗܝ ܡܐܠܗܘܗܝ ܠܒܥܐ ܠܐ ܢܗܘܐ ܡܪܒܘܗܝ ܘܐܬܘܗܝ܀
ܐܝܟ ܗܘ ܗܠܝܢ ܘܠܒܢܘܬܐ ܟܠ ܦܪܥܘ ܢܥܒܐ
ܘܐܠܗܘ ܥܡܒܘܗܝ ܠܦܪܗܘܗܝ ܬܒܥܝܬܐ ܘܡܗܘܗܝ ܐܡܪ ܐܬܠܗ܀
ܡܠܟܐ ܠܒܥܐ ܡܒܥܐ ܘܥܘܦܪ ܗܝ ܡܢ ܡܢܠܥܝܢ

ܡܢ ܢܥܒܪܬܐ ܐܘ ܡܢ ܒܢܝܐ ܘܠܟܝܢ ܥܡܠܝܢ܀
ܒܢܐ ܠܗܘ ܥܡܒܘܗܝ ܡܢ ܢܥܒܪܬܐ܆ ܗܠܝܢ ܡܪܢܝ
ܐܝ ܘܒܢܐ ܗܘ ܒܢܝܐ ܒܒܠܗܪܘܗܝ ܡܢܪܘܢ ܐܬܘܗܝ܀
ܒܪܡ ܠܐ ܢܒܥܐܠ ܒܥܒܐ ܐܠ ܐܬܠܗ ܪܗܝ ܒܠܗܘܬܐ
ܘܗܠܝܢ ܗܘܗܘ ܕܢܘܚܐ ܕܢܥܒܠܗ ܐܝܬܐ ܐܝܬܝܪܬܐ܀

ܘܥܒܠܝܢܘܗܝ ܡܠܝܢ ܘܠܒܠܠܘܬܐ ܐܡܠܡ ܒܥܝܪܐ
ܐܘܐܬܝ ܕܗܠܒܠܝܢ ܗܘܠܘܬܢ ܘܐܡ ܗܘܠܘܬܗ܀

Chapter XVIII ܦܣ̄ ܝܚ̄

ܩܪܒܘ ܬܠܡܝ̈ܕܐ ܘܫܐܠܘܗܝ ܡܪܢ ܒܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܫܡܝܐ
ܡܢܘ ܪܒܐ ܗܘ ܓܒܢ̈ܝ ܕܡܠܟ ܢܗܘܐ܀
ܠܛܠܝܐ ܐܩܝܡ ܗܘ ܒܝܢܬܗܘܢ ܘܐܡܪ ܠܗܘܢ
ܠܐ ܒܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܥܐܠܝܢ ܐܢܬܘܢ ܐܢ ܠܐ ܬܬܦܢܘܢ܀

ܘܦܫܝܛܐ ܛܠܝ̈ܐ ܥܡ ܬܡܝ̈ܡܐ ܐܢ ܠܐ ܬܗܘܘܢ
ܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܫܡܝܢ ܢܛܪܐ ܗܝ ܥܡܗܘܢ ܩܕܡ ܕܐܒܘܗܘܢ܀
ܡܢ ܕܡܡܟܟ ܢܦܫܗ ܒܕܝܢ ܐܝܟ ܗܢ ܛܠܝܐ
ܚܙܘ ܒܫܪܪܐ ܗܘܝܘ ܪܒܐ ܒܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܫܡܝܐ܀
ܡܢ ܕܡܩܒܠ ܕܐܝܟ ܗܢ ܛܠܝܐ ܠܝ ܗܘ ܡܩܒܠ

ܘܗܘ ܕܐܟܫܠ ܡܢ ܕܡܗܝܡܢܝܢ ܒܝ ܐܢܘܢ ܕܡܟܫܠ܀
ܦܩܚ ܗܘܐ ܠܗ ܐܢ ܒܨܘܪܗ ܬܗ ܪܚܝܐ ܢܬܬܩܦ
ܘܕܠܐ ܫܡܥܘܢ ܒܝܡܗܘܢ ܢܛܒܥ ܒܝܡܐ ܘܠܥܘܡܩܐ܀
ܘܝ ܠܗ ܠܥܠܡܐ ܡܢ ܡܟܫܘܠܐ. ܐܢܢܩܐ ܕܢܐܬܘܢ
ܘܝ ܠܗ ܠܐܢܫܐ ܕܒܐܝܕܗ ܕܝܢ ܡܟܫܘ̈ܠܐ ܢܐܬܘܢ܀

ܠܐܝܢ ܘܪܥܝܢ ܠܗ ܡܫܡܠܝܢ ܠܗ ܣܘܣܘܣ ܗܘܢ ܠܟ
ܦܪܝܫ ܗܘ ܠܗ ܕܐܬܒܥ ܚܙܝܐ ܣܒܝܥܐ ܘܚܝܪܝܢ
ܡܢ ܕܐܩܠܥ ܐܝܟ ܒܠܘܪ ܥܡܪܐ ܗܘ ܕܡܫܟܚܥܝܢ
ܟܕ ܗܘܐ ܐܝܟ ܠܗ ܠܬܪܝܢ ܕܥܠܠ ܐܦ ܐܬܝܕܥ
ܐܠ ܠܗ ܡܒܥܠܠ ܠܒܠܝܢ ܚܙܝܢ ܠܗܢ ܘܫܘܪܗ ܡܠܝܢ

ܕܚܙܐ ܠܒܠܐ ܒܚܝܬܐ ܠܒܒ ܡܢ ܬܪܝܢ ܒܠܒܪܐ
ܐܝܬܘܗܝ ܕܚܙܝܢ ܐܒܘܪܐ ܗܘܢ ܠܐ ܬܒܫܐ ܬܪܝܢ
ܡܠܠܚܝܘܗܝ ܦܪܘܫܐ ܕܐܟܝ ܒܫܡܫܝܢ ܫܬܝܢ
ܐܢܫ ܗܘ ܕܐܝܟ ܠܗ ܫܢ ܡܬܐ ܠܒܪܟܝܢ ܐܠ ܫܢ ܢܐܒ
ܠܐ ܗܘ ܦܠܚܣ ܬܫܒܚܢ ܘܬܫܒܚܬܐ ܘܠܒܠܐ ܠܐܒܝܢ

ܒܫܒܚܗ ܕܡܢ ܢܚܬ ܕܐܝܟ ܗܘ ܫܘܐ ܟܠܗ
ܡܠܬܗܘܢ ܕܬܫܒܚܢ ܘܬܫܒܚܬܐ ܗܠܟܝܢ ܕܠܐ ܐܒܝܢ ܗܘܘܢ
ܗܠܟܝܢ ܐܦ ܐܝܟ ܗܘ ܕܒܫܡܫܐ ܗܘܢ ܠܐ ܒܪܐ
ܟܐܒܝܢ ܐܢܫ ܡܢ ܗܠܟܝܢ ܐܒܘܪܐ ܗܐ ܐܦܪܐ ܐܢܐ
ܐܠ ܐܦܩܥ ܟܢ ܐܢܐ ܕܠܟܢ ܠܚܘܬܗ ܐܠܥ ܐܝܟ

ܬܪ̈ܝܗܘܢ ܡܟܠܠܘ܂ ܐܢ ܢܫܡܥ ܠܟ ܠܐܚܘܟ ܝܬܪܬ܀
ܐܢ ܠܐ ܢܫܡܥ܂ ܕܒܪ ܐܢܬ ܣܗܕ̈ܐ ܬܪ̈ܝܢ ܐܘ ܬܠܬܐ
ܡܫܬܪܪܐ ܓܝܪ ܒܦܘܡܐ ܣܗܕ̈ܐ ܟܠܗ ܡܠܬܐ܀
ܐܢ ܐܦܠܐ ܠܗܘܢ ܢܫܡܥ ܐܠܐ ܚܕ ܘܐܡܪ ܠܥܕܬܐ
ܐܢ ܠܐ ܢܫܡܥ ܠܗ܂ ܢܗܘܐ ܐܝܟ ܡܟܣܐ ܘܚܢܦܐ܀

ܟܠ ܕܐܣܪܝܬܘܢ ܒܥܠܡܐ ܢܗܘܐ ܐܣܝܪ ܒܫܡ̈ܝܢ
ܘܟܠ ܕܫܪܝܬܘܢ ܒܥܠܡܐ ܢܗܘܐ ܫܪܐ ܒܫܡܝܐ܀
ܐܢ ܬܪ̈ܝܢ ܢܫܬܘܘܢ ܒܐܪܥܐ ܥܠ ܟܠ ܨܒܘ ܕܢܫܐܠܘܢ
ܢܗܘܐ ܠܗܘܢ ܡܢ ܦܘܪܥܢܗ ܕܐܒܐ ܗܘ ܕܒܫܡܝܐ܀
ܐܒܐ ܕܫܡܥ ܬܪ̈ܝܢ ܐܘ ܬܠܬܐ ܐܢ ܡܬܟܢܫܝܢ

ܒܗܘܢ ܐܡܪ ܐܢܐ ܐܗܘܐ ܬܡܢ ܗܘܐ ܒܡܨܥܬܗܘܢ܀
ܩܪܒ ܠܗ ܟܐܦܐ ܘܫܐܠܗ ܡܪܝ܂ ܐܢ ܐܚܐ ܕܚܛܐ
ܡܣܟܠ ܗܘ ܒܝ ܙܒܢܬܐ ܐܫܒܘܩ܂ ܥܕܡܐ ܠܫܒܥܐ܀
ܠܟ ܐܘ ܫܒܥܝܢ܂ ܠܐ ܐܡܪ ܐܢܐ ܥܕܡܐ ܠܫܒܥ
ܐܫܒܘܩ ܠܐܚܘܟ ܫܒܥܬܐ ܫܒܥ ܫܒܥ ܫܒܥܝܢ܀

ܗܘܐ ܦܬܝܕܡܢܐ ܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܦܫܝ̈ܛܬܐ ܠܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܒܝܬܐ
ܕܠܐ ܕܢܚܫܒ ܒܬܒ ܚܘܫܒܢܐ ܡܢ ܚܛܗ̈ܝܗܘܢ܀
ܠܦܘܪܩܢܗܘܢ ܐܝܬܝܗ ܠܐܢܫ ܚܛܝܐ ܕܪܚܡ ܒܕܝܢ
ܘܟܠܐ ܕܝ ܦܪܝ ܗܘܐ ܫܒܩ ܕܢܐܪܒܥ ܗܘ ܒܥܠܕܒܒܗܘܢ܀
ܦܝܡ ܡܕܢܘ ܢܦܠܐ ܠܒܝܐ ܘܒܒܠܐ ܡܕܝܢܐܝܬ

ܘܫܡܠܠܝ ܚܘܒܬܗ ܐܦܢܝ ܟܬܝܒܐܝܬ܀
ܘܚܡ ܡܢܗ ܒܝܕܟܘܠܗ ܫܠܝܐܝܬ
ܟܠܝܗ ܫܘܒܬܗ ܦܩܕ ܠܗ ܡܢܗ ܡܫܡܠܝܐܝܬ܀
ܗܘܐ ܒܗ ܒܐܘܪܚܐ ܦܫܝܛ ܒܗ ܐܣܝܪܐ ܠܒܢܝܐ ܡܒܪܗ
ܕܫܟܒ ܗܘܐ ܠܗ ܠܒܝܬܐ ܩܕܡ ܡܪܐ ܕܡܪܝܐ܀

ܚܠܦܘܗܝ ܘܐܠܨܗ ܟܝ ܐܡܪ ܠܗ ܦܢܝ ܠܟ ܚܘܒܬܐ
ܘܒܟܐ ܕܢܦܩܐ: ܐܠܐ ܠܟ ܐܦܢܝ ܚܘܒܬܗ܀
ܗܢܐ ܦܫܪܐ ܕܢܘܠܐ ܐܘܟܝܗ ܒܝܬ ܐܦܝܐ
ܗܘ ܕܒܫܠܡܘܬܗ ܠܡܕܘܢ ܦܘܪܟܘ ܠܟܬ̈ܒܐ ܡܒܪܟܘܗܝ܀
ܦܪܝܗ ܠܗ ܡܢܗ ܘܟܝ ܐܡܪ ܠܗ ܒܒܟܝܐ ܒܟܡܐ

60 ܡܛܠ ܕܒܥܝܬ ܠܐ ܫܒܩܬ ܠܝ ܟܠܗ ܚܘܒܬܝ܀
ܠܐ ܘܠܐ ܠܝ ܕܐܚܘܣ ܠܟܢܬܝ ܐܝܟܢܐ ܕܚܢܬܝ
ܘܠܡܢܓܕܢܐ ܐܫܠܡܗ ܒܚܡܬܐ ܕܦܪܥ ܚܘܒܬܐ܀
ܐܢ ܡܢ ܠܒܟܘܢ ܠܐ ܡܫܒܩܝܬܘܢ ܠܐܚܐ ܕܚܒܘܗܝ
ܐܦ ܕܡܣܟܢܐ ܒܪܘܓܙܐ ܘܡܟܐ ܢܒܥܝ ܠܒܟܘܢ܀

Chapter XIX ܩܦ̄ ܝܛ̄

ܫܒܩ ܠܓܠܝܠܐ ܘܐܬܐ ܒܬܚܘܡ ܐܬܪ ܝܗܘܕ
ܘܟܢ̈ܫܐ ܢܩܦܘ ܡܢ ܟܠ ܐܬܪ ܘܐܣܝ ܐܢܘܢ܀
ܩܪܒܘ ܠܗ ܦܪ̈ܝܫܐ ܘܟܕ ܡܢܣܝܢ ܠܗ ܗܟܢ ܫܐܠܘܗܝ
ܠܡܐ ܫܠܝܛ ܐܢܫ ܕܠܐܢܬܬܗ ܢܫܒܘܩ ܒܟܠ ܟܠ ܥܠܐ܀

ܗܘ ܒܪܘܝܐ ܒܪܫܝܬ ܒܪܐ ܐܢܘܢ ܕܟܪܐ ܘܐܢܬܬܐ
ܢܫܒܘܩ ܓܒܪܐ ܠܐܒܘܗܝ ܘܠܐܡܗ ܘܢܩܦ ܠܐܢܬܬܗ܀
ܠܐ ܡܫܬܘܡ ܦܪܫܘܗܝ ܕܐܡܪ ܕܢܗܘܘܢ ܬܪܝܗܘܢ ܚܕ ܦܓܪ܀
ܡܟܝܠ ܗܕܐ ܡܬܡܠܠ ܠܐ ܬܪܝܢ ܐܠܐ ܚܕ ܦܓܪ܀
ܗܢܘܢ ܕܐܠܗܐ ܐܟܚܕܐ ܙܘܓ ܐܢܫ ܠܐ ܢܦܪܫ

ܦܢܝ ܢܦܩܘ ܠܡܫܐܠܬܐ ܚܬܝܪ̈ܐ ܦܪ̈ܝܫܐ܀
ܡܬܟܬܫܝܢ ܗܘܘ ܠܘܬܗ ܐܢ ܗܟܢܐ ܗܘ ܐܝܟ ܡܘܫܐ
ܦܩܕ ܗܘܐ ܕܢܬܠ ܟܬܒܐ ܕܫܘܒܩܐ ܘܠܐܢܬܬܗ ܢܫܒܘܩ܀
ܐܡܪ ܗܘܐ ܠܗܘܢ ܒܩܫܝܘܬܐ ܠܒܟܘܢ ܐܦܣ ܡܘܫܐ
ܕܢܫܒܩܘܢ ܠܐܢ̈ܬܬܗܘܢ ܡܢ ܒܪܫܝܬ ܕܝܢ ܠܐ ܗܘܬ ܗܟܢ܀

ܐܝܟܢܐ ܕܡܫܒܚ ܠܐܢܬܬܗ ܒܥܒܕܘܗܝ ܒܥܠܬܐ ܕܓܒܪܐ
ܘܢܦܫ ܐܚܪܬܐ ܐܝܟ ܒܪܬܐ ܐܘܓܗ ܠܡܓܪܓܪܬܐ܀
ܗܘ ܕܠܡܫܒܚܘܬܐ ܢܦܫܗ ܒܥܒܕܗ ܐܦ ܗܘ ܗܘ ܓܝܪ
ܒܗ̇ ܬܠܡܝܕܘܬܐ ܗܘܝܢ ܒܪ̈ܝܬܗܘܢ ܗܘܝܢ ܐܒܪܗ܀
ܐܢ ܒܝܬܝܐ ܗܘܝܢ ܐܝܬ ܒܝܬ ܓܒܪܐ ܘܐܢܬܬܐ

ܠܐ ܫܦܝܪ ܗܘ ܒܠܚܘܕܘ ܚܕܘܢ ܠܡܫܟܢ ܐܢܬܬܐ܀
ܐܡܪ ܕܒܪܝܗ ܠܗ ܠܗܘܢ ܕܡܘܬܐ ܗܘ ܠܐ ܫܦܝܪ
ܐܠܐ ܐܝܟܢܐ ܕܢܗܘܐ ܗܘ ܠܗ ܒܚܘܒܗ ܫܦܝܪ܀
ܐܝܬ ܓܒܪ̈ܐ ܐܢ̈ܫܝܢ ܕܡܢ ܡܗܝܡܢܝܢ ܡܗܝܡ̈ܢܐ ܐܢܘܢ
ܐܝܬ ܐܢ̈ܬܬܐ ܕܡܢ ܒܢ̈ܬܗ̇ ܡܗܝܡ̈ܢܬܐ ܠܒܥ̈ܠܝܗܝܢ܀

ܐܚܪ̈ܢܐ ܡܚܝܠ ܡܟܠܟܠܝܢ ܢܦܫܗܘܢ ܒܣܘܪܗܘܢ ܡܗܝܡܢܐ
ܐܠܐ ܕܡܫܒܚ ܕܢܦܫܗ ܢܦܫܗ ܒܥܒܕܘܗܝ ܗܘ ܐܡܪ܀
ܒܪ̈ܢܫܐ ܐܢܫ ܕܢܦܫܗ ܐܝܟܢ ܐܢ ܠܐ ܒܠܚܘܕܘܗܝ
ܘܒܠܗ ܐܢܘܢ ܗܢܘܢ ܕܒܦܘܡܗ ܡܢ ܡܐܬܝܬܗܘܢ܀
ܦܝܫ ܠܐ ܬܒܠܗܘܢ ܒܪ̈ܢܫܐ ܢܐܢܘܢ ܒܬܪ ܐܡܪ ܒܥܘܢ

ܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܫܡܝ̈ܢܐ ܐܚܕܘܗ ܠܐܢܫܝܢ ܕܠܡ ܐܒܘܗܘܢ܆
ܒܫܠܡ ܐܝܪܐ ܕܟܠ ܒܠܚܘܕܘܗܝ ܘܒܪܝ ܐܢܘܢ
ܘܠܡ ܠܡܫܝ̈ܚܘܬܗ ܠܐܪܐ ܐܚܪܬܐ ܢܦܩ ܡܢ ܬܡܢ܆
ܩܪܒ ܠܗ ܟܐܦܐ ܘܫܐܠ ܗܘܐ ܠܗ ܐܘ ܡܠܦܢܐ
ܕܐܪܐ ܡܢ̈ܐ ܒܠܫܢ̈ܝܐ ܡܢܐ ܐܒܕܝ܆

ܐܡܪ ܠܗ ܕܝܢ ܡܪܢܐ ܦܪܐ ܐܢܬ ܠܟ ܛܘܒܐ
ܐܠܗܐ ܕܟܠ܆ ܗܘ ܒܠܚܘܕܘܗܝ ܐܚܘܝܗ ܛܘܒܐ܆
ܠܝ ܕܐ ܐܢܬ ܕܐܠܗܘܬܐ ܚܣܝܪܐ ܦܘܩܕܢܐ ܛܪ܆
ܠܡܘܠܟܗ ܕܝܢ ܕܐܠܟܝ ܐܢܘܢ ܗܘ ܠܗ ܐܡܪ܆
ܐܢܬ ܠܐ ܬܬܦܢܐ ܘܐܦܠܐ ܬܬܢܘܟ ܠܐ ܬܣܘܪ ܘܢܦܪ܆

ܠܐܟܘܦ ܘܠܐܦܘܦ ܘܠܐ ܬܬܟܠ ܗܘܦ ܗܘܕܘܪܬܐ ܫܘܦܪܐ܆
ܒܪܢܫܘܦ ܐܚܕܝ ܐܝܟ ܕܟܬܒܘܦ܆ ܘܚܝ̈ܠܐ ܬܐܪܬ
ܠܟܢܫܐ ܩܕܝܫܐ ܗܘܐ ܡܢ ܛܟܣܐ ܗܟܢܐ ܢܛܪܬ܆
ܡܠܝܟ ܒܟܠܘ܆ ܡܪܝܢ ܫܘܐ ܠܟ ܡܢܝ ܫܡܥܪ ܐܢܐ
ܐܡܪ ܠܗ ܫܡܥܘܢ ܠܝ ܒܪܐ ܐܢܬ ܕܐܠܗܐ ܡܫܝܚܐ܆

ܐܠܐ ܠܟ ܐܢܬ ܩܠܐ ܩܢܝܢ ܘܠܘܝܬܐ ܗܘܝ
ܠܗܘܐ ܠܟ ܫܘܡܠܝܐ ܒܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܡܫܝܚܐ: ܠܐ ܐܬܐ ܟܠܗܝܢ܀
ܩܛܠܐ ܕܠܟ ܗܘܐ ܒܩܢܘܢܘܗܝ ܠܘܬ ܩܕܡܝܟ ܠܗܘ
ܘܗܦܟ ܠܫܡܫܢܘܗܝ ܘܐܠܐ ܒܐܪܥܗ ܐܒܕܐ ܕܐܠܐ܀
ܒܬܠܡܝܕܘܗܝ ܕܝܢ ܐܡܪ ܢܛܒܘ ܐܘ ܒܡܠܐ ܠܟܠܠ ܗܢ

ܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܕܐܢܫ ܠܟܠܢܫ ܠܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܕܡܠܐ܀
ܕܟܠܐ ܗܘ ܢܟܠܢ ܠܡܬܠܠ ܕܢܒܠܐ ܒܫܪܪ ܡܫܝܚܐ
ܩܢܐ ܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܐܢܫ ܠܟܠܢܫ ܠܗܘ ܠܡܠܟܘܬܐ܀
ܬܗܘܐ ܬܠܡܝܕܐ ܘܐܡܪ ܗܘܝܢ ܡܠܘ ܢܫܐ
ܐܡܪ: ܕܟܠܠ ܗܢ ܠܒܢܝܢܐ ܘܠܐܢܘܢ ܦܩܝܕܝܢ܀

ܫܒܩ ܩܠܡܝܢ ܘܐܢܫ ܟܠܗܝܢ: ܡܢ ܢܫܡܥܝܢ
ܫܐܠܗ ܩܐܦܐ ܘܠܗܘܢ ܦܢܐ ܩܠܡܐ ܫܒܩܬܘܢ܀
ܘܢܦܩܬܘܢ ܟܢ ܩܛܠܐ ܗܘܐ ܐܡܪ ܐܢܐ ܠܒܢܝ
ܒܠܡܐ ܕܟܠܝ ܟܝ ܒܪܗ ܕܐܢܫܐ ܒܫܘܒܚܐ ܢܠܒܫ܀
ܠܐ ܗܘ ܒܥܘܬܐ ܒܫܘܒܚܗ ܕܐܒܘܗܝ ܘܥܡܗ ܕܝܠܗ

60 ܟܠܐ ܒܘܪ̈ܣܗܝ ܠܐܪܥܐ܆ ܠܐܒܘܗܝ ܘܠܐܠܗܘܗܝ ܕܝܢܐ܀
ܒܡܥܒܕܗ ܠܐܪܥܐ܆ ܕܐܢܫ̈ܘܬܐ ܡܫܡܠܝܘܬܐ ܐܢܐ
ܘܒܡܘܬܐ ܢܣܒ ܗܘ ܕܡܗܠܐ ܡܢܗ ܗܕܡܢ ܩܢܝܢܐ܀
ܒ̈ܢܝܐ ܘܡܝܩܪܐ ܘܠܐܒܐ ܘܠܐܡܐ ܘܠܐܚ̈ܐ ܠܐܚ̈ܘܗܝ
ܘܢܗܘܐ ܫܝܢܐ ܒܡܕ̈ܝܢܬܐ ܒܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܪ̈ܗܘܡܝܐ܀

65 ܡܢ ܦܘܪ̈ܫܢܐ ܐܢܫܝܢ ܢܗܘܘܢ ܗܐ ܐܚܪ̈ܢܐ
ܘܡܢ ܐܚܪ̈ܢܐ ܬܘܒ ܐܢܫ̈ܝܢ ܢܗܘܘܢ ܐܝܟ ܦܘܪ̈ܫܢܐ܀

Chapter XX ܩܦܐ ܟ

ܠܓܒܪܐ ܡܪܐ ܒܝܬܐ ܕܡܝܐ ܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܫܡܝܐ
ܕܢܦܩ ܒܨܦܪܐ ܕܢܐܓܘܪ ܦܥܠܐ ܠܟܪܡܐ ܕܝܠܗ܀
ܠܝܘܡܐ ܕܝܢܪ: ܦܣܩ ܥܡ ܦܥܠܐ: ܠܫܘܠܚܢ ܫܕܪ:
ܘܒܬܠܬ ܫܥܝܢ ܚܙܐ ܒܛܝܠܐ ܘܠܗܘܢ ܐܡܪ܀

ܐܙܠܘ ܐܦ ܐܢܬܘܢ ܠܟܪܡܐ ܠܫܘܠܚܢ ܘܐܗܒ
ܐܢܐ ܠܟܘܢ
ܡܕܡ ܕܘܐܠ ܘܫܩܠܘܢ ܐܙܠܘ ܘܫܪܝܘ ܠܫܘܠܚܢ܀
ܘܒܫܬ ܫܥܝܢ ܐܩܝܡ ܦܥܠܐ ܘܐܦ ܒܬܫܥܝܢ:
ܐܚܪܢܐ ܐܫܟܚ ܕܒܛܝܠܝܢ ܒܫܘܩܐ ܦܝܫܝܢ܀
ܡܢܘ ܦܝܫܬܘܢ ܕܒܛܝܠܝܬ ܟܠܗ ܝܘܡܐ

ܫܐܠ ܐܢܘܢ: ܕܡܢܘ ܦܢܘ ܐܢܫ ܠܐ ܐܓܪ ܠܢ܀
ܠܟܪܡܗ ܫܕܪ ܐܢܘܢ ܘܐܡܪ ܗܘܐ ܢܣܒܬܘܢ
ܡܕܡ ܕܝܐܐ: ܘܟܕ ܩܝܡܬܐ ܦܠܚܘ ܐܦ ܗܢܘܢ܀
ܘܠܪܒ ܒܝܬܐ ܒܪܡܫܐ ܐܡܪ ܡܪܐ ܕܟܪܡܐ
ܗܐ ܩܪܝ ܐܚܪܢܐ ܫܪܐ ܠܡܬܠ ܐܓܪܐ ܕܦܥܠܐ܀

ܘܢܦܩܘ ܗܠܝܢ ܕܠܚܝܐ ܡܒܛܐ ܦܠܚܘ܁ ܕܢܙܪܐ
ܢܛܪ ܢܛܠ܀ ܕܢܛܪ ܦܠܚܝ ܩܝܡܬܐ ܫܒܪܘ܀
ܟܕ ܗܘܝ ܠܘܒ ܩܒܠܘ ܐܠܦܐ ܕܢܪܐ ܕܢܪ
ܘܛܠܘ ܟܠ ܡܪܐ ܐܦ ܩܛܪܝܢ ܟܗܢ܀ ܠܡܪܐ ܐܡܪܘ
ܟܠܗ ܢܘܡܐ ܦܠܚܝ ܒܣܘܡܐ ܒܗܘܦܪܐ ܕܢܘܡܐ

ܠܗܘܢ ܕܦܠܚܘ ܡܒܛܐ ܟܠܚܘܕ ܐܫܘܢܬ ܠܡܒܝ܀
ܘܠܚܝ ܩܠܗܘܢ ܐܡܪ ܡܪܐ ܐܘ ܡܒܪܐ ܕܢܟܚ
ܟܕ ܠܐ ܠܒܘܟܬ܀ ܠܐ ܗܘܐ ܒܢܛܪ ܩܛܐ ܗܘܝܬ ܐܢܬ ܠܡܒܢ܀
ܘܫܒܚ ܕܕܠܟ ܡܒ ܐܠܐ ܗܒܐ ܛܒ ܡܒܢܝܢܬ
ܠܗܘܢܐ ܐܚܪܢܐ ܐܝܟ ܕܠܟ܀ ܐܠܐ ܗܘ ܙܒܐ ܐܢܐ܀

ܠܐ ܩܛܠܬ ܐܢܐ ܕܐܒܝܝ ܒܛܘܠܟ ܐܝܟ ܕܙ ܒܐ ܐܢܐ
ܐܘ ܕܝܢ ܠܢܐܟ ܒܡܫܚܐ ܐܠܗܝ ܩܛܠ ܕܛܒ ܐܢܐ܀
ܗܢܝܢ ܐܚܪܢܐ ܒܐܒܝ ܢܗܘܘܢ ܐܝܟ ܩܝܡܬܐ
ܐܦ ܩܝܡܬܐ ܒܐܒܝ ܢܗܘܘܢ ܐܒܗܐ ܐܚܪܢܐ܀
ܡܛܠ ܕܝܢ ܟܢܫ ܐܠܗܘܢ ܕܝܢ ܒܦܠܚܝ ܡܫܚܐ

ܐܡܪ ܐܢܐ ܠܟܘܢ ܡܫܒܚܘ ܘܐܫܬܟܚܘ ܐܟܘܬܝ ܚܒܪܐ܀
ܟܕ ܐܪܒܥܬܗ ܡܠܟܘ ܝܫܘܥ ܒܐܘܪܚܐ ܕܠܐܘܪܫܠܡ
ܠܗܘ ܠܡܥܡܘܕܝܬܐ ܗܐ ܣܠܩܝܢ ܐܢܐ ܠܡܥܡܕܘ ܗܘܐ܀
ܠܡܪܡ ܒܝܘܬܐ ܘܡܫܡܫ ܒܥܠܐ ܗܘ ܒܪܗ ܕܐܢܫܐ
ܠܗܘܢ ܗܘ ܡܫܬܠܡ: ܘܢܚܝܒܘܢܝܗܝ ܚܘܝܒܐ ܕܡܘܬܐ܀

ܠܥܡ̈ܡܐ ܢܫܠܡܘܢ ܘܢܒܙܚܘܢ ܒܗ: ܢܨܠܒܘܢ ܢܩܛܠܘܢ
ܒܝܘܡ ܕܬܠܬܐ: ܢܩܘܡ ܐܡܪ ܐܢܐ: ܠܡܩܡ ܗܘ ܢܩܘܡ܀
ܩܪܒܬ ܐܡܗܘܢ ܕܒܢܝ ܙܒܕܝ ܥܡ ܒܢܝܗ ܘܣܓܕܬ ܠܗ
ܫܐܠܐ ܗܘܬ ܡܢܗ ܡܕܡ ܕܐܠܨܐ ܗܘܬ ܙܒܢܐ ܐܝܟܢܐ܀
ܐܡܪܐ ܐܡܪ ܕܢܬܒܘܢ ܗܠܝܢ ܬܪܝܢ ܒܢܝ ܒܡܠܟܘܬܟ

ܡܢ ܝܡܝܢܟ ܚܕ: ܘܐܚܪܢܐ ܡܢ ܣܡܠܟ܀
ܥܢܐ ܝܫܘܥ ܠܐ ܝܕܥܬܘܢ ܡܘܢ ܫܐܠܬܘܢ
ܠܡܫܬܐ ܟܣܐ ܕܐܢܐ ܥܬܝܕ ܐܢܐ ܕܐܫܬܝܘܗܝ ܡܫܟܚܝܬܘܢ܀
ܘܡܥܡܘܕܝܬܐ ܗܝ ܕܥܡܕ ܐܢܐ ܡܫܟܚܝܬܘܢ ܕܬܬܥܡܕܘܢ
ܐܡܪܘ ܡܫܟܚܝܢ ܒܢܝ̈ ܙܒܕܝ ܗܕܝܘܛܐ ܚܝܠ ܡܫܟܚܝܢܢ܀

ܠܐܒܘܗܝ ܗܘ ܐܡܪ: ܒܚܘܒ ܕܝܠܗ ܠܡܫܬܘܗܝ ܘܐܚܘܗܝ ܠܡܫܡܫܘ
ܠܗܘ ܠܡܫܡܫܘܬܗ: ܒܪܡ ܠܐ ܗܘܐ ܠܟ ܕܐܬܐ ܡܘܠܕܐ
ܕܡܢ ܢܦܫܝ ܕܝܠܝ ܘܕܡܢ ܡܫܡܫܢܝ: ܐܠܐ ܠܐ ܝܕܥܝܢ
ܕܐܬܚܙܝ ܠܒܢܘܗܝ ܡܢ ܐܒܐ ܕܝܠܝ ܗܘ ܝܗܒܬܐ܀
ܟܠ ܗܠܝܢ ܐܡܪ: ܡܫܝܚܐ ܐܠܗܐ ܕܟܠ ܗܘܐ ܗܘܐ ܫܪܝܬ

ܘܫܪܐ ܠܬܠܡܝܕܘܗܝ ܘܐܡܪ: ܢܫܒܘܩ ܒܝ ܡܠܟܐ ܠܒܢܘܗܝ܀
ܕܢܐ ܕܒܫܒܝܐ ܗܘܐ ܡܫܝܚܘܗܝ: ܐܦ ܡܠܟܘܬܗ
ܠܒܢܘܗܝ ܐܝܟ ܢܦܫ ܒܡܠܟܘܬܗ ܘܫܒܝܚܘܗܝ܀
ܠܐ ܗܘܝܐ ܡܫܬܐܠ ܢܗܘܐ ܠܗ ܒܝܬܗ
ܕܟܕ ܕܢܗܘܐ ܕܟܐ: ܒܒܠܥܢ ܢܦܐ ܡܫܡܫܢܘܗܝ܀

ܕܟܕ ܠܫܘܗܐ ܒܒܢܝ ܩܘܡܬܐ: ܠܒܝܐ ܢܗܘܐ
ܗܐ ܢܟܦܘ ܡܠܝ ܠܒܢܘܗܝ ܗܘ ܐܠܗܐ ܠܒܠܒܢܐ ܗܢܐ܀
ܘܠܐ ܢܬܒܥܘܢ ܐܠܐ ܒܪܘ ܕܐܢܫܐ: ܒܪܡ ܕܢܦܩܘܢ
ܘܢܬܠܐ ܢܦܫܗ ܕܝܢ ܫܘܪܒܐ ܚܠܦ ܫܘܬܦܐ܀
ܡܢ ܐܪܢܫܐ ܠܡ ܠܡܫܝܚܘܗܝ ܒܝ ܢܦܫ ܢܫܐ

ܒܢ̈ܝܐ ܕܒܐ ܒܬܗܪܐ ܘܫܘܒܚܐ ܒܬܪܗ ܕܦܫܛܘ ܗܘܘ܀
ܫܒܝܐ ܠܕܝܢ ܕܝܢ ܕܒܠܐ ܟܕ ܐܘܪܚܐ ܕܬܒܥܝܢ ܗܘܘ
ܟܕ ܫܡܥܘ ܕܢܦܩ ܒܩܘܪܒܐ ܠܒܢܝ ܫܪܒܬܗ ܩܒܝܢ܀
ܐܪܒܥܐ ܡܠܟܝܢ ܕܢܦܩܘ ܥܡܗ ܘܒܙܘ ܙܪܥܝܢ
ܒܢ̈ܝܐ ܩܪܝܢ ܒܒܝܬܗ ܟܐܐܝܢ ܗܘܘ ܐܒܝ ܕܢܬܟܒܫܘܢ܀

ܐܕܝܟܘ ܩܕܡܘܗܝ ܕܬܪܐܢܬ ܠܘܬ ܩܕܡܝܢ ܗܘܘ
ܘܚܡܠܟܝܢ ܕܢܦܩܘ ܥܡܗ ܘܒܙܘ ܙܪܥܝܢ܀
ܩܡ ܡܪܐ ܐܢܘܢ ܘܡܫܠܐ ܐܢܘܢ ܥܡܗ ܐܒܪܡ ܠܒܢܘܗܝ
ܒܫܘܒ ܐܡܪܘ ܗܘܐ ܕܬܫܬܡܫ ܟܠܗܝܢ ܡܪܐ܀
ܠܟܠܗܘܢ ܕܫܡ ܠܟܠܢܫܘܗܝ ܡܪܒ ܘܡܢܟܠܢ ܐܬܟܬܫܘ

ܟܠܗ ܫܒܝܐ ܘܩܒܠܗ ܒܫܠܡ ܒܬܪܗ ܐܬܒܘ܀

Chapter XXI

ܩܦ. ܟܐ

ܩܪܝܒ ܠܐܘܪܫܠܡ ܒܒܝܬ ܦܓܐ ܡܛܐ ܠܘܬ ܛܘܪ ܙܝܬ̈ܐ
ܫܕܪ ܝܫܘܥ ܬܪܝܢ ܠܬܠܡܝܕܘܗܝ ܘܐܡܪ ܠܗܘܢ܀
ܐܙܠܘ ܠܩܪܝܬܐ ܗܝ ܕܠܘܩܒܠܟܘܢ ܘܡܚܕܐ ܬܚܙܘܢ
ܚܡܪܐ ܐܣܝܪܬܐ ܘܥܡܗ̇ ܥܝܠܐ: ܫܪܘ ܐܝܬܘ ܠܝ܀

ܐܢ ܐܢܫ ܐܡܪ ܡܘܢ ܥܒܕܝܬܘܢ: ܠܗ ܘܐܡܪܘ ܠܗܘܢ
ܠܡܪܢ ܡܬܒܥܝܢ ܘܡܚܕܐ ܡܫܕܪ: ܐܝܬܘ ܐܢܘܢ܀
ܐܬܡܠܝܬ ܕܝܢ ܡܠܬ ܢܒܝܐ ܐܡܪ ܠܒܪܬ ܨܗܝܘܢ
ܗܐ ܡܠܟܟܝ ܐܬܐ ܡܟܝܟ: ܪܟܝܒ ܥܠ ܚܡܪܐ܀
ܐܙܠܘ ܗܢܘܢ ܥܒܕܘ ܐܝܟ ܕܦܩܕ ܘܐܝܬܝܘ ܐܢܘܢ

ܘܣܬܝܗܘܢ ܫܕܘ ܠܒܘܫܝܗܘܢ ܥܠ ܥܝܠܐ ܘܪܟܒ ܝܫܘܥ܀
ܦܓܝܢܐ ܐܦ ܒܐܘܪܚܐ ܦܪܣܘ ܡܐܢ̈ܝܐ ܕܝܠܗܘܢ
ܐܚܪ̈ܢܐ ܦܣܩܝܢ ܣܘ̈ܟܐ ܘܒܐܘܪܚܐ ܗܐ ܪܡܝܢ ܗܘܘ܀
ܐܝܠܝܢ ܕܡܫܬܡܫܝܢ ܗܘܘ ܕܒܬܪܗ ܩܕܡܝܢ ܘܐܡܪܝܢ
ܠܒܪܗ ܕܕܘܝܕ ܗܐ ܐܘܫܥܢܐ: ܒܪܝܟ ܗܘ ܕܐܬܐ܀

15 ܒܡܕܘܩܐ ܐܝܟ ܐܘܡܢܐ ܠܗܘ ܕܒܣܡ ܡܪܝܐ
ܐܠܐ: ܒܕܝܢ ܗܘ ܐܝܢܘ ܘܦܠܓ ܠܟܠܢܐ ܦܫܛܐ܀
ܟܕ ܟܠܗ ܠܐܘܪܫܠܡ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܒܟܠܗ ܐܬܐܬܝܬ ܠܟܢ
ܘܒܡܚܙܝܐ ܦܐܠܘ ܡܠܘ ܗܘܐ ܕܐܬܐ ܗܘܝ܀
ܒܢܝܢܘܐ ܐܡܪ: ܗܘܐ ܢܩܘܫ ܢܒܝܐ ܕܐܝܟ

20 ܘܡܠܟܝܢ ܗܘܘ ܟܠܗ ܒܐܘܪܚܐ ܕܗܡܐ ܠܡܕܝܢܬܐ.
ܠܟܠܗ ܐܠܗܐ ܟܠ ܗܘ ܘܐܦܝܣ ܟܠܗ ܠܝܚܝܕܝܐ
ܘܡܐܟܠܝܢ ܗܘܘ ܐܦ ܐܟܠܝܢ ܗܘܘ ܒܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܡܪܢܐ܀
ܦܠܘܓܐ ܐܝܟ ܕܡܫܦܠܐ ܒܒܘܚܪܢܐ
ܘܗܘܝ ܕܢܗܘܐ ܡܐܟܠܝܢ ܐܡܪ ܗܫܐ ܒܢܝܢܘܐ܀

25 ܛܘܒ ܐܡܪ ܠܗܘܢ: ܒܛܝܒ ܕܒܛܢܬ ܒܢܬ
ܠܡܐ ܢܛܘܪܐ
ܗܐ ܒܡܚܘܪܬܗܘܢ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܣܘܢܩܐ ܗܝ ܕܠܡܫܝܚܐ܀
ܒܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܠܡܐܬܐ ܦܪܘܩ ܫܡܥܐ ܐܦ ܠܡܫܝܚܐ
ܘܐܡܪ ܐܢܘܢ ܛܘܒ ܠܐܢܫܐ ܗܫܐ ܗܘܐ ܫܡܥܢ܀
ܦܩܕ ܒܢܝܢܐ ܘܗܘܝ ܦܬܓܡܐ ܠܒܢ ܐܬܐܬܝܬ ܗܘܐ

ܒܡܠܐܟܘܬܐ ܕܓܢܒܪ̈ܐ ܠܘܬ ܐܬܐܬܐ ܒܗܘܢ܀
ܡܬܟܪܘܢ ܒܢܦܫܗܘܢ ܠܐ ܦܫܛܘ ܐܝܬ ܡܢܘ ܕܦܫܟܢ
ܐܝܟ ܦܠܓ ܒܗܘܢ ܘܡܠܐܟܘܗܝ ܒܡܠܐ ܠܐܦܪܝܫܘܗܝ܀
ܕܡܢ ܫܘܡ ܓܢܒܪ̈ܐ ܘܕܟܘܪܐ ܗܘ ܐܦ̈ܝ ܐܬܚܫܝܢ
ܒܒܝܬ ܡܢ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܠܒܝܬ ܒܢܝܐ ܢܦܫܐ ܗܘܐ ܐܬܝܢ܀

ܘܟܕ ܒܓܘܫܐ ܠܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܗܘܦܟ ܗܘܐ ܗܘ ܟܦܢ
ܐܬܐ ܚܙܐ ܐܬܐ ܒܐܬܘ ܘܠܐ ܐܫܟܚ ܩܕܡ܀
ܓܢܒܐ ܒܟܠܗܘܢ ܐܚܪܢܐ ܒܗ ܘܕܠܐ ܦܐܪ̈ܐ
ܦܓܥ ܘܐܡܪ ܠܗ ܠܐ ܢܗܘܘܢ ܦܠܚ ܦܐܪ̈ܐ ܒܟܠܗܝܢ܀
ܡܚܝܐ ܢܒܥܬ ܗܘ ܠܡܥܡܪ̈ܐ ܚܝ̈ܐ ܐܡܪܘ

ܐܝܟ ܐܬܐ ܢܒܥܬ ܡܢܦܫܢ ܘܠܒܝܫܘܗܝ ܐܡܪܘ܀
ܐܢ ܐܬܐ ܒܒܗ ܡܚܡܝܢܬܐ ܘܠܐ ܐܬܦܠܓܘܢ
ܠܐ ܒܟܠܗܘܢ ܕܝܢ ܗܢܐ ܐܬܐ ܒܡܬܠܐ ܐܠܒܫܘܗܝ܀
ܐܦܢ ܒܓܘܪܐ ܐܢ ܦܫܝܛܘܗܝ ܐܫܬܠܡ ܡܢܐ
ܘܫܡܥܐ ܦܠܐ ܗܘܢ ܢܗܘܐ ܟܠܐ ܕܒܟܘܬܐ܀

ܫܐܠܝܬܘܢ ܓܝܪ: ܩܡܒ ܐܡܟܘܢ: ܒܗܝܡܢܘܬܐ
ܒܗܝܟܠܐ ܩܪܒܘ ܠܗ ܪ̈ܒܝ ܟܗ̈ܢܐ ܥܡ ܩܫ̈ܝܫܐ܀
ܒܐܝܢܐ ܫܘܠܛܢ ܥܒܕܬ ܗܠܝܢ: ܐܡܪ ܠܝ ܗܫܐ (ܫܐܠܟܘ)
ܐܫܐܠܟܘܢ: ܐܢ ܥܢܝܬܘܢ: ܐܦ ܐܢܐ ܐܡܪ܀
ܒܐܝܢܐ ܫܘܠܛܢ ܘܡܢ ܝܗܒ ܫܘܠܛܢ ܝܫܘܥ ܐܡܪ

ܡܥܡܘܕܝܬܐ ܗܝ ܕܝܘܚܢܢ ܡܢ ܐܝܡܟܐ ܗܝ܀
ܠܡܐ ܡܢ ܫܡܝܐ: ܐܘ ܡܢ ܐܢܫܐ: ܥܢܘ ܘܐܡܪܘ ܠܢ
ܐܬܪ̈ܝܢ ܒܢܦܫܗܘܢ: ܐܢ ܐܡܪܝܢ ܡܢ ܫܡܝܐ ܗܝ܀
ܗܘ ܢܐܡܪ ܠܢ: ܡܛܠ ܡܢܐ ܠܐ ܗܝܡܢܬܘܢܝܗܝ
ܐܢ ܢܐܡܪ ܠܗ ܡܢ ܒܢ̈ܝܢܫܐ ܗܘ ܕܚܠܝܢ܀

ܠܝܘܚܢܢ ܓܝܪ ܐܟܘܬ ܢܒܝܐ ܐܚܝܕܝܢ ܗܘܘ
ܥܢܘ ܘܐܡܪܘ ܠܗ ܡܢ ܐܝܡܟܐ ܠܐ ܝܕܥܝܢ܀
ܒܢܐ ܐܦ ܐܢܐ ܠܐ ܐܡܪ ܐܢܐ ܒܐܝܢܐ ܫܘܠܛܢ
ܓܒܪܐ ܐܝܬ ܗܘܘ ܠܗ ܒܢ̈ܝܐ ܬܪܝܢ ـ ܠܘܬ ܩܕܡܝܐ܀
ܗܘ ܩܪܒ ܘܐܡܪ ܐܙܠ ܒܪܝ ܝܘܡܢܐ ܒܟܪܡܐ ܦܠܘܚ

60 ܠܐ ܨܒܐ ܐܢܐ ܒܢܐ ܘܐܡܪ ܠܗ – ܐܬܬܘܝ ܒܚܪܬܐ܀
ܘܦܠܚ ܒܟܪܡܐ ܟܠܗ ܝܘܡܐ ܒܚܦܝܛܘܬܐ
ܘܐܦ ܠܐܚܪܢܐ ܩܪܒ ܘܐܡܪ ܠܗ ܐܝܟ ܕܐܡܪ ܒܟܠ܀
ܘܡܡܠܠ ܐܡܪ܆ ܐܝܢ ܐܢܐ ܡܪܝ – ܘܗܘ ܠܐ ܐܙܠ
ܡܠܘ ܡܠܘܗܝ ܗܘ ܕܟܕܒ ܗܘܐ ܕܨܒܝ ܠܐܒܘܗܝ܀

65 ܘܐܡܪܘ ܒܦܘܡܗ ܕܗܘ ܦܪܝܫܐ ܗ̄ܘ ܕܐܡܪ ܠܐܒܘܗܝ
ܐܡܪ ܝܫܘܥ ܐܡܝܢ ܐܡܝܢ ܐܡܪ ܐܢܐ ܠܟܘܢ܀
ܠܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܡܪܢ܆ ܡܟ̈ܣܐ ܘܙܢܝ̈ܢ ܩܕܡܝܢ ܠܟܘܢ
ܗܘ ܢܘܫܠܝ ܗܘܐ ܒܬܝܒܘܬܐ ܐܬܐ ܠܘܬܗ܀
ܠܐ ܗܝܡܢܬܘܗܝ – ܒܣܘܦܐ ܗܝܡܢܘܗܝ ܡܟ̈ܣܐ ܘܙܢܝ̈ܢ

70 ܐܦ ܟܕ ܚܙܝܬܘܢ ܟܠܡܐ ܕܗܘܝ܆ ܠܐ ܐܬܬܘܝܬܘܢ܀
ܐܦܠܐ ܒܚܪܬܐ ܕܬܗܝܡܢܘܢ ܒܗ ܒܒܪܘܐ ܦܘܫܩܐ
ܐܣܝܪܐ ܡܟܝܠ – ܐܢܫ ܐܝܬܘܗܝ ܗܘܐ ܡܪܐ ܒܟܠܡܐ܀
ܢܦܠ ܗܘ ܒܪܘܡܐ ܘܐܣܝܪܗ ܚܫܘܟܐ܆ ܒܢܐ ܡܒܪܝܬܐ
ܒܢܐ ܐܦ ܡܫܟܠܐ ܘܠܒܠܒܢܬܐ ܐܣܝܪܗ ܘܣܠܦ܀

ܘܕܐܝܟ ܐܝܠܢܐ ܕܦܐܪ̈ܐ ܠܒܢ̈ܝܗܘܢ ܠܒܢ̈ܘܗܝ ܗܘܘ
ܘܠܦܠܚ̈ܐ ܟܝ ܦܐܪ̈ܐ ܒܗܘ: ܐܚܝܘ ܐܢܘܢ܀
ܘܠܐܢܫ ܡܫܡܫܢܗܝ: ܘܠܐܚܪ̈ܢܝ ܗܘܝ: ܐܝܬ ܠܗܘܢ ܕܦܐܪ̈ܘܗܝ
ܗܘܝ ܡܢܐ ܠܒܢܝܐ ܝܗܒ ܡܢ ܦܘܪܥܢܐ܀
ܘܒܬܪܗ ܠܗܘܢ ܐܝܠܢܐ ܕܒܪܝܗ ܗܘܐ ܠܡܫܘܚܬܐ

ܐܣܝܪܬ ܗܘܘ ܠܡܠܬܗ ܠܒܪܗ ܕܝ ܡܫܬܘܕܝܢ܀
ܕܒܪ ܡܢ ܟܪܣ ܢܘܚܡܗ ܗܘ ܒܠܥܣ ܦܫܝܩܐ
ܟܕ ܚܝܐ ܠܒܪܐ ܐܫܪܘ ܒܚܠܝܘܬܗܘܢ ܠܗܘܢ ܢܦܩܘܢܗܘܢ܀
ܘܗܘܘ ܢܦܠܐ: ܟܠ ܢܦܠܘܗ ܕܡܢ ܠܗܘܐ
ܐܝܟܘܢ ܘܐܬܦܫܩܘܢ ܠܒܪ ܡܢ ܟܪܣܐ ܘܐܡܢ ܦܘܪܫܢܗܘܢ܀

ܒܫܒܝܠܐ ܕܡܪܝܐ ܠܗܘܢ ܠܫܠܝܚ̈ܐ ܡܢܐ ܢܒܥܘ
ܕܟܢܫ ܟܢܫ ܢܦܩܘ ܐܢܘܢ ܘܢܦܩܘ ܠܗ ܠܐܣܝܪ̈ܐ܀
ܘܐܬܪܝܢ ܢܗܘܢ ܦܐܪ̈ܐ ܠܡܢܝܐ ܒܐܢܫܐ
ܟܕ ܒܠܗ ܗܟܝ: ܦܐܠܐ ܐܢܘܢ ܡܠܟܘܬ ܠܐ ܦܪܝܫܘܗܝ܀
ܘܦܐܪ̈ܐ ܕܐܟܠܘ ܒܢܝܐ ܗܘܐ ܠܐܪܒܥ ܐܘܪܚܐ

ܡܶܢ ܟܽܠܳܐ ܡܳܪܝܳܐ ܗܘܳܐ ܗܽܕܝܳܐ ܘܶܐܬܪܰܥܝܳܐ ܒܫܢ̈ܝܢ
ܡܰܘܚܳܠܐ ܗܳܢܳܐ ܐܶܡܰܪ ܐܢܳܐ ܒܒܗܝ ܕܐܬܦܩܕܝ ܡܢܒܘܗܝ܀
ܡܟܠܒܐ ܗܢܐ ܘܢܛܠܐ ܠܒܢܐ ܕܒܗܝ ܦܐܪܐ
ܒܠܒܢ ܕܢܦܠܐ ܒܠܐ ܗܘ ܒܐܦܐ ܗܘ ܢܛܪܒܠ.
ܘܠܡܠܟܘܬܗ ܕܝܢ ܕܟܐܦܐ ܐܦܟܝ ܗܝ ܠܟܘ ܐܬܪܘܬܗ
ܟܢ ܡܠܟܘ ܡܠܟܘܬܗ ܕܝܢ ܒܢܝܐ ܘܡܠܟܝܢ ܦܪܝܫܐ܀
ܐܬܡܠܟܘ ܗܘܘ ܕܒܠܥܕܘܗܝ ܗܘ: ܐܡܪ ܢܒܝܐ
ܘܟܠܘ ܠܡܐܬܐܪܘ: ܡܢ ܒܢܝܐ ܕܡܠܘ ܡܫܠܐ ܕܒܠܥܘܗܝ܀
ܐܝܟ ܕܟܬܝܒܐ ܠܐܝܠܝܢ ܡܫܡܫܐ: ܠܗ ܐܬܝܗܒ ܗܘܘ.

Chapter XXII ܦܨܠ ܟܒ

1 ܡܬܠܐ ܐܡܪ ܗܘܐ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܫܡܝܐ
ܠܡܠܟܐ ܕܠܒܪܗ ܥܒܕ ܡܫܬܘܬܐ ܘܫܕܪ ܠܥܒ̈ܕܘܗ܀
ܠܡܩܪܐ ܐܢܘܢ ܠܙܡ̈ܝܢܐ ܠܗ ܠܒܝܬ ܡܫܬܘܬܐ
ܒܪܡ ܠܐ ܨܒܘ ܗܘܘ ܐܢ̈ܫܐ ܠܡܐܬܐ ܠܗܝ ܚܕܘܬܐ܀

5 ܠܥܒ̈ܕܐ ܐܚܪ̈ܢܐ ܫܕܪ ܡܠܟܐ ܠܘܬܗܘܢ ܘܐܡܪ
ܡܛܝܒܐ ܗܝ ܡܫܬܘܬܐ: ܬܘ̈ܪܐ ܢܟܝ̈ܣܐ
ܦܛܝ̈ܡܝܢ ܘܐܬܒܫܠܘ܀
ܗܐ ܒܣܪܘ ܘܐܙܠܘ ܐܢܫ ܠܩܪܝܬܗ ܘܠܬܐܓܘܪܬܗ
ܘܫܪܟܐ ܐܚܕܘ ܠܥܒ̈ܕܐ ܘܨܥܪܘ ܘܩܛܠܘ ܐܢܘܢ܀
ܪܓܙ ܡܠܟܐ ܗܘ ܚܝܠܘܬܗ

10 ܘܠܩܛܘܠܐ ܥܓܠ ܘܐܘܒܕ ܠܡܕܝܢܬܗܘܢ
ܗܪܘܓܐ ܐܘܩܕܘ܀
ܐܡܪ ܠܥܒ̈ܕܘܗܝ ܗܘܐ ܡܛܝܒܘܬܗ
ܠܐ ܫܘܝܢ ܗܘܘ: ܐܠܘ ܠܡܫܩܠܐ ܕܟܠܘܪܚܡܐ܀
ܠܡܫܬܘܬܐ ܦܘܩܘ ܠܟܠܗܘܢ ܕܐܢܫ ܒܗܘܢ ܠܐܘܪ̈ܚܬܐ
ܐܢܘܢ ܩܪܘ: ܠܟܠܗܘܢ ܐܬܘ ܠܒܝܬ ܡܫܬܘܬܐ܀

ܠܐܘܪܚܬܐ ܢܦܩܘ ܠܠܒܘܗܝ ܒܢܝ ܝܘܢܝ̈ܐ ܘܡܠܟ̈ܐ
ܘܩܕܡ ܡܫܝܚܘܬܐ ܐܬܓܠܝ ܡܫܬܒܚܬܐ܇ ܗܠܝܢ ܕܐܢ̈ܫܐ܀
ܗܕܐ ܕܟܠ ܡܠܟܐ ܕܢܗܪܐ ܡܫܬܒܚܬܐ܇ ܠܚܡ ܓܒܪܐ ܢܐ
ܗܘ ܠܐ ܠܒܝܬ ܗܘܐ ܢܫܡܬܐ ܕܡܫܝܚ ܠܗ ܠܡܫܝܚܘܬܐ܀
ܫܐܠܘ ܡܠܟܐ܇ ܗܘ ܕܝܢܐ ܕܟܠ ܐܪܥܐ ܠܟܠ

ܗܝ ܠܐ ܐܝܬ ܠܗ ܢܫܡܬܐ ܕܐܢܝ ܒܟܠܗ ܡܫܝܚܘܬܐ܀
ܫܠܚ ܗܘ ܗܘܝܢ ܐܡܪ ܡܠܟܐ ܠܡܫܝܚ̈ܐ
ܐܫܬܪܘ ܐܝܕܝܗܘܢ ܘܪܓܠܝܗܘܢ ܘܐܫܬܒܩܘ
ܠܒܪ ܠܡܫܝܚܐ܀
ܐܡܪܝܢ ܢܗܘܐ ܫܘܪܝܐ ܫܢ̈ܝܐ ܘܩܕܡܐ ܘܟܠܟܐ
ܫܢܝܐ ܫܪܝܪ܇ ܘܟܝܢܐ ܕܝܢ ܠܒܢ ܐܠܗܘܬܝ܀

ܡܠܟܐ ܢܦܩܘ ܕܝܢ ܫܢܝܐ ܕܐܡܪܝܢ ܒܡܫܝܚܐ ܕܝܠܗܘܢ
ܘܟܠ ܕܫܡܐ ܕܡܪܢ ܒܐܪܥܐ ܫܪܝܪ ܠܡܫܝܚܘܗܝ܀
ܐܡܪܝܢ ܗܘܘ ܠܗ܇ ܐܘ ܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܫܪܝܪܐ ܐܝܬ
ܐܢܫܝܢ ܕܡܪܝܐ ܒܠܒܗ ܫܘܒܚܐ ܐܝܬ ܡܠܟܐ ܐܝܬ܀
ܘܫܒܚܐ ܠܐܢܫ ܐܘܦ ܒܠܒܗ ܡܫܡܠܝܢ ܠܐ ܫܟܝܚ ܐܝܬ

ܘܒܐܦ̈ܐ ܕܐܢ̈ܫܐ ܒܟܠ ܕܘܒܪܝܟ ܠܐ ܢܣܒ ܐܢܬ܀
ܐܡܪ ܠܢ ܗܟܝܠ ܕܟܣܦ ܪܫܐ ܠܩܣܪ ܢܬܠ
ܫܠܝܛ ܐܘ ܠܐ: ܝܕܥ ܕܒܢܟܠܐ ܗܘ ܐܡܪ ܠܗ܀
ܟܕ ܒܢܟܠܘܬܗܘܢ ܚܙܐ: ܐܡܪ: ܢܣܒܝ ܒܐܦ̈ܐ
ܡܢܣܝܬܘܢ ܠܝ: ܐܘ ܚܘܘܢܝ ܕܝܢܪܐ ܕܟܣܦܐ܀

ܐܝܬܘ ܕܝܢܪܐ: ܚܙܐܠ ܢܘܡܣ ܕܡܢ ܗܘ ܨܠܡܐ
ܗܢ ܘܟܬܒܐ: ܐܡܪܝܢ ܗܘܘ ܠܗ ܕܩܣܪ ܐܢܘܢ܀
ܐܡܪ ܠܗܘܢ ܗܒܘ ܗܟܝܠ ܕܩܣܪ ܠܩܣܪ
ܘܗܒܘ ܠܐܠܗܐ ܩܢܝܢ ܕܐܠܗܐ: ܗܐ ܒܬܪܗ ܘܫܬܩܘ܀
ܙܕܘܩ̈ܝܐ ܕܐܡܪܝܢ ܕܠܐ ܐܝܬ ܚܝܬ ܡ̈ܝܬܐ

ܩܪܒܘ ܘܐܡܪܘ ܠܗ: ܐܘ ܡܠܦܢܐ ܡܘܫܐ ܐܡܪ܀
ܐܢ ܓܒܪܐ ܐܝܬ ܕܠܐ ܒܢ̈ܝܐ ܢܡܘܬ: ܐܚܘܗܝ ܢܣܒ
ܠܗ ܐܪܡܠܬܗ ܘܢܩܝܡ ܙܪܥܐ ܠܐܚܘܗܝ ܕܡܝܬ܀
ܐܝܬ ܗܘܘ ܠܘܬܢ ܐܚ̈ܐ ܫܒܥܐ: ܘܗܘ ܩܕܡܝܐ
ܢܣܒ ܠܗ ܐܢܬܬܐ: ܘܗܘ ܡܝܬ ܟܕ ܠܝܬ ܠܗ ܒܢ̈ܝܐ܀

ܗܒܘܠܐ ܐܦ ܗܘ ܕܐܬܐ ܠܐܠܗܐ ܒܘܪܐ ܠܡܕܒܪܐ
ܒܡܪܝܐ ܘܟܠܗܘܢ ܐܦ ܗܘ ܐܝܬܝܐ ܫܪܝܪ ܡܒܣܡܗ܀
ܒܡܫܝܚܐ ܕܝܢ ܠܐܝܬܝ ܒܡܒܥܐ ܠܗܘܐ ܐܝܬܝܐ
ܟܠܗܘܢ ܢܫܒܚܘܢ ܐܘ ܡܟܦܪܢܐ ܐܝܟ ܕܒܗܐ؟܀
ܛܥܡܗܘܢ ܕܝܢ ܕܠܐ ܢܘܕܥܘܢ ܒܟܬܒܐ ܘܡܣܠܐ

ܕܐܠܗܐ ܫܒܠܐ ܟܠܐ܀ ܗܘ ܦܐܩܕܗܘܢ ܐܡܪ ܢܚܡܠ܀
ܒܡܫܝܚܐ ܓܝܪ ܢܦܫܬܐ ܠܐ ܦܠܓ ܗܘܝܢ ܠܓܒܪܐ
ܐܦܠܐ ܓܒܪܐ ܒܢܫܐ ܗܘܝܢ ܦܠܓ ܠܐ ܢܬܦܠܓܘܢ܀
ܐܝܟ ܡܠܐܟܐ ܐܠܗܝܘܢ ܓܝܪ ܒܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܡܪܝܐ
ܠܡܠܐ ܠܐ ܦܪܫܗܘܢ ܩܕܡ ܕܐܡܪ ܒܫܡ ܐܠܗܐ܀

ܦܪܫܬܐ ܕܬܠܝܬܝܐ — ܒܟܠܗ ܐܡܪ ܡܪܢܐ܀ ܗܘ ܐܢܐ ܐܢܐ
ܐܠܗܐ ܟܠܗ ܗܘ ܕܐܒܪܗܡ ܘܐܝܣܚܩ ܘܝܥܩܘܒ܀
ܠܐ ܗܘܐ ܕܬܠܝܬܝܐ ܐܠܗܘܬܗ ܡܪܢܐ ܐܠܐ ܕܫܢܝܐ
ܡܫܒܚܘܬܗ ܒܢܫܐ ܘܡܠܟܘܬܗ ܕܡܪܝܢ ܗܘܘ ܒܦܬܟܪ ܡܪܢܐ܀
ܒܝܬ ܡܫܒܚ ܕܫܠܡܘ ܠܐܦܘܦܝܐ܀ ܐܠܐ ܘ ܦܪܢܘܬܐ

ܚܝ ܡܠܟܘܬܘܢ ܗܘ ܕܐܝܬ ܒܫܡܝܐ ܟܝ ܡܢܚܐ ܩܐܠܐ܀
ܐܘ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܐܢܐ ܗܘ ܦܘܩܝ ܕܥܐ ܒܐܡܘܢ
ܥܠܐ ܠܗ ܢܦܫ ܕܐܝܬܘܗܝ ܒܫܡܝܐ ܒܒܠܗ ܠܒܝ܀
ܒܒܠܗ ܢܦܫܝ܆ ܒܒܠܗ ܚܠܝ ܒܟܠ ܕܥܠܝ
ܗܝ ܦܘܩܕܢܐ ܕܒܗ ܗܘ ܡܠܒܐ܆ ܐܦ ܚܕܡܐ܀

ܗܘ ܕܐܬܐ ܐܝܟ ܕܥܠܐ ܠܒܝܬܐ܆ ܠܡܫܪܒܝ ܕܫܡ
ܐܝܟ ܕܠܡܫܝܚ܆ ܒܗܘܠܟܝ ܠܐܒܘܗܝ܆ ܟܠ ܢܦܫܬܐ܀
ܟܝ ܒܐܢܫܝ ܗܘܘ܆ ܠܡܫܪܝܬܐ ܩܐܠܐ܆ ܡܫܡܫܐ ܒܪܡܫ
ܗܠܒܝ ܐܡܪܘ ܒܪ ܕܗܘܝ ܗܘܐ ܗܘܐ ܢܝܫܠܝ܀
ܐܝ ܗܟܝ ܗܘܐ ܐܡܪ ܠܗܘܢ܆ ܐܝܟ ܕܗܘܝ

ܡܢܐ ܠܗ ܡܪܢܐ؟ ܫܡܥܘ ܡܢܝ، ܐܡܪ ܒܡܬܠܬܐ܀
ܡܪܢܐ ܐܡܪ ܠܡܪܝ ܟܕ ܫܡܥ ܐܒܘܗܝ ܠܒܪܐ
ܕܝܬܒ ܕܐܬܩܢ ܡܐܢܝ ܒܒܝܬܐ ܕܐܒܐ ܕܠܥܠܡܝܢ܀
ܐܝ ܕܗܘܝ ܕܝܢ ܦܪܝܫ ܠܗ ܡܪܢܐ܆ ܐܝܟ ܗܘܐ
ܗܘ ܒܪ ܕܗܘܝ܆ ܠܡܫܠܡܘ ܐܢܫ ܠܐ ܐܫܟܚ܀

ܘܟܕ ܗܘ ܢܦܩܐ ܕܢܬܐܠܐ ܡܢܗ ܐܢܫ ܠܐ ܐܫܟܚ.

Chapter XXIII ܩܦ ܟܓ

ܡܠܠ ܝܫܘܥ ܥܡ ܠܬܠܡ̈ܝܕܘܗܝ ܘܥܡܗܘܢ ܕܟܢ̈ܫܐ
ܥܠ ܗܘ ܟܘܪܣܝܗ ܕܡܘܫܐ ܝܬܒܘ ܣܦܪ̈ܐ܆ ܦܪ̈ܝܫܐ܀
ܟܠܡܐ ܗܟܝܠ ܕܢܐܡܪܘܢ ܛܪܘܢ܆ ܘܐܥܒܕܘܢ
ܘܐܟܡܐ ܕܥܒܕܝܢ܆ ܒܥܒܕܝܗܘܢ ܗܟܢ ܠܐ ܬܥܒܕܘܢ܀

ܐܡܪܝܢ ܥܠܝܗܘܢ܆ ܗܐ ܠܐ ܥܒܕܝܢ ܐܝܟ ܡ̈ܠܝܗܘܢ
ܘܐܣܪܝܢ ܡܘܒ̈ܠܐ ܝܩܝ̈ܪܐ ܠܐܢ̈ܫܐ ܡܛܥܢܝܢ܀
ܕܢܛܥܢܘܢ ܗܢܘܢ ܐܦ ܒܨܒܥܐ ܡܢܗܘܢ ܠܐ ܙܥܝܢ
ܥܒܕܝܢ ܟܠܡܐ ܒܚܙܘܬܐ ܕܐܢ̈ܫܐ ܢܚܙܘܢ܀
ܡܦܬܝܢ ܐܦ̈ܟܠܐ ܘܡܘܪܟܝܢ ܡܪ̈ܛܘܛܝܗܘܢ

ܘܒܚܫܡܝܬܐ ܗܐ ܪܚܡܝܢ ܣܡܟ̈ܐ ܩܕ̈ܡܝܐ ܘܪܝܫ̈ܝܢ܀
ܒܟܢܘܫܬܐ ܪܝܫ ܒܫܘ̈ܩܐ ܫܐܠܝܢ ܘܡܬܩܒܠܝܢ
ܠܘܬ ܡܢ ܐܢ̈ܫܐ ܪܒܝ ܕܢܬܩܪܘܢ ܡܬܪܓܪܓܝܢ܀
ܠܐ ܕܝܢ ܬܬܩܪܘܢ ܐܢܬܘܢ ܪܒܝ܆ ܕܚܕ ܗܘ ܪܒܟܘܢ
ܐܢܬܘܢ ܟܠܟܘܢ ܗܐ ܒܝܢܬܟܘܢ ܐܚ̈ܐ ܐܢܬܘܢ܀

ܒܐܪܒܐ ܐܒܐ ܠܐ ܐܦܪܘܢ ܠܒܘܢ܆ ܕܚܝ ܐܒܒܘܢ
ܘܠܐ ܡܬܒܪܢܐ ܒܠܠ ܕܡܫܝܚܐ ܗܘ ܠܚܘܢ܆ ܡܬܒܪܟܘܢ܀
ܪܒ ܦܓܠܘܢ ܢܗܘܐ ܠܒܘܢ ܡܫܡܫܢܐ܆ ܘܡܬܪܢܨܦ ܢܦܫܗ
ܢܬܡܠܟܝܢ ܗܘܐ܆ ܘܗܘ ܕܡܡܠܟܝܢ ܢܦܫܗ܆ ܢܬܐܪܢܨܦ܀
ܦܪܨܘܦܐ ܘܫܦܝܪܐ ܢܩܒܠ ܒܐܦܐ ܗܘ ܗܘ ܠܒܘܢ

ܒܝܬܐܠܒܘܢ ܒܬܝ ܐܬܡܠܟ ܗܘܐ ܐܒܠܬܘܢ܀
ܡܬܚܠܠ ܗܘܐ ܐܦܠܘܢ ܕܢܐ ܬܒ ܢܬܝܐ
ܗܘ ܗܘ ܠܒܘܢ ܢܩܒܠ ܒܐܦܐ ܦܪܨܘܦܐ ܘܫܦܝܪܐ܀
ܡܠܒܘܐ ܫܡܫܬܐ ܦܝܡ ܒܐܬܘܐ ܟܘܢ ܐܣܝܪܬܘܢ
ܠܐ ܒܐܬܝܬܘܢ ܘܠܐ ܕܬܝܡ ܕܒܐܬܝܡ ܠܐ ܦܒܥܬܘܢ܀

ܒܥܠܕܒܒ ܚܘܪ ܢܦܠܐ ܘܢܓܡܐ ܡܬܒܪܟܬܘܢ
ܘܒܡܝܬܘܢ ܠܗ ܒܪܗ ܕܫܘܢܐ ܢܬܪ ܡܠܒܘܢ܀
ܦܪܨܘܦܐ ܘܫܦܝܪܐ ܢܩܒܠ ܒܐܦܬܐ ܗܘ ܗܘ ܠܒܘܢ
ܢܝܫܘܥ ܫܪ ܫܡܫܬܐ ܐܝܬܘܢ ܠܒܘܢ ܗܘ ܠܒܘܢ܀
(ܐܡܪܝܬܘܢ) ܐܢ ܕܝܢ ܢܦܠܐ ܚܝ ܒܠܠ ܗܘܠܠ ܐܠ ܗܘܐ ܡܚܝܡ

ܘܗܘ ܐܝܟ ܕܢܘܪܐ ܒܝܘܩܕܐ ܕܚܘܒܠܐ ܡܓܢ ܡܐܟܠ܀
ܗܦܟܠܐ ܩܫܝܐ ܡܢܐ ܪܒ ܗܘ܆ ܕܗܘܒܐ ܚܘܒܠܐ
ܕܗܘ ܡܡܦܩ ܠܗ ܠܡܘܬܐ ܕܐܝܬ ܠܗ ܒܗܘܢܐ ܚܘܒܠܐ܀
ܠܘܒ ܐܡܪܢܘܗܝ܆ ܕܢܘܪܐ ܒܡܟܝܟܘܬܐ ܠܐ ܗܘܐ ܡܕܡ
ܘܗܘ ܗܟܢ ܕܢܘܪܐ ܒܡܘܪܟܢ ܕܠܟܠܠ ܡܫܘܚ ܫܐܕܝ܀

ܒܫܝܪܐ ܗܦܟܠܐ ܡܢܐ ܢܓܢ ܪܒ܆ ܗܘ ܦܘܪܢܐ
ܐܘ ܗܘ ܡܟܝܟܘܬܐ ܕܡܦܩ ܐܝܟ ܠܗ ܠܦܘܪܢܐ܀
ܡܢ ܕܒܡܟܝܟܘܬܐ ܢܘܪܐ ܗܘ ܐܝܟ ܒܡܟܝܟܘܬܐ ܘܟܠܐ
ܕܐܝܬܘܗܝ ܒܟܠܗܘܢ ܗܘ ܐܦ ܢܘܪܐ ܡܟܝܟ ܘܐܝܬܝܗ ܒܟܠܗܘܢ܀
ܕܢܘܪܐ ܒܚܘܒܠܐ܆ ܗܝ ܢܘܪܐ ܒܗ܆ ܘܒܗܢ ܕܐܡܪ

ܕܢܘܪܐ ܒܡܫܟܢ܆ ܒܟܘܪܗ ܡܪܢܐ ܕܝܠܗ ܐܡܪ܀
ܒܢܒܝܐ ܡܟܝܟܐ ܘܒܠܥܘܢܐ ܗܘ ܡܫܡܫܢܘܬܗ
ܫܪܝܪܐ ܘܡܫܪܪܐ܆ ܢܦܫܬܐ ܗܘ ܫܡܫܬܗ܀
ܕܡܫܡܫ ܡܪܢܐ܆ ܕܢܘܪܐ ܚܝܠܐ ܘܗܝܡܢܘܬܐ
ܗܟܢ ܐܠܒܫܗ܆ ܘܡܠܒܫܗ ܗܟܢ ܚܦ ܠܐ ܐܘܩܕܗ܀

ܢܛܘܪܐ ܥܡ ܡܫܝ̈ܚܐ ܐܠܗܘܗܝ܆ ܘܡܪܢ ܐܠܒܫܘܗܝ
ܒܢ̈ܝܐ ܕܦܝܫܐ ܗܢܘܢ ܓܡܝܠܐ ܗܘ ܒܟܠܗܘܢ܀
ܦܪܝܣܐ ܘܦܫܝܛܐ ܢܦܫܗ ܕܐܦ̈ܐ ܠܒܢܘܗܝ ܘܠܒܒܘܗܝ
ܠܒܢܝܗ ܕܒܝܬܐ ܘܪܒܘܬܐ ܠܓܒ ܡܫܒܚܘܗܝ܀
ܠܓܘ ܐܝܢ ܣܓܘܦܐ ܘܓܠܝܦܐ ܡܠܟܝܢ ܦܪܝܣܐ ܠܒܝܬܐ

ܕܒܘ ܠܦܘܠܚܢ ܓܒܗ ܕܒܝܬܐ ܘܪܒܘܬܐ܀
ܦܪܝܣܐ ܘܦܫܝܛܐ ܢܦܫܗ ܕܐܦܐ ܠܒܢܘܗܝ ܘܠܒܒܘܗܝ
ܠܥܒܕܐ ܡܒܠܒܠܐ ܕܡܪܟܒܝܢ ܠܒܪ ܗܘ ܕܡܫܝܚܘܗܝ܀
ܓܦܫܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܐ ܘܟܠ ܫܢܝܘܬܐ ܕܓܘܒܗܘܝ ܗܘ ܡܠܟܝܢ
ܗܘܝܢ ܐܠܗܘܗܝ ܐܝܟ ܐܝܕܝܐ ܠܒܪܗ ܡܫܝܚܐܝܘܗܝ܀

ܒܘܠܐ ܘܪܘܡܐ ܘܡܥܡܩ ܕܐܦܐ ܕܓܘܒܘܗܝ ܡܠܟܘܗܝ
ܦܪܝܣܐ ܘܦܫܝܛܐ ܢܦܫܗ ܕܐܦ̈ܐ ܠܒܢܘܗܝ ܘܠܒܒܘܗܝ܀
ܡܒܥܘ ܢܣܒܐ ܗܐ ܒܢܝܗܘܗܝ ܘܡܪܟܒܝܗܘܗܝ
ܒܝܬ ܡܟܘܪܐ ܕܝܢ ܕܗܠܝܢ ܟܠܗܝܢ܆ ܐܦ ܐܣܝܪܘܗܝ܀
ܐܢ ܐܠܗܝܢ ܗܘܝܢ ܒܫܡ ܐܒܘܗܝ܆ ܠܐ ܗܘܝܢ ܗܘܝܢ

ܗܘܐܦ̈ܐ ܪܝܚ ܒܘܣܡܐ ܕܡܐܢ̈ܐ ܐܦ ܕܟ̈ܢܐ܀
ܡܣܩܪܝܢܗܘܢ ܡܘܪܝܚ ܐܝܢܗܘܢ: ܟܕ̈ܝܢ ܦܩܘܠܐ
ܡܛܠ ܡܣܩܣܘܬܐ ܕܐܟܘܢܟܘܢ ܐܘ ܣܩܘܠܐ܀
ܐܝܟ ܠܒܪܩܘܢ ܡܢ ܗܘ ܕܢܐ ܕܐܝܩܘܬܐ?
ܠܐܠܗܘܢ ܐܢܐ ܗܐ ܡܫܘܪ ܐܢܐ ܒܟ̈ܢܐ ܘܫܩ̈ܩܐ܀

ܡܒܗܘܢ ܠܐܢ̈ܫܝܢ ܗܐ ܦܓܠܝܗܘܢ ܐܦ ܐܦܩܝܗܘܢ
ܠܐܢ̈ܫܝܢ ܡܒܗܘܢ ܡܠܝܓܪܝܗܘܢ ܒܗܘܢ ܟܒܢܦܩܬܗܘܢ܀
ܡܢ ܡܓܪܝܬܐ ܣܓܐ ܠܘܒ ܠܐܫܬܐ ܠܐܪܦܘܢ ܐܢܘܢ
ܗܟܢ ܡܢ ܕܡܝܢ ܕܗܘܟܠ ܟܐܢܐ ܒܓܡܪܐ ܟܓܡܪܐ܀
ܘܐܒܪܢܐ ܗܘ ܒܪ ܒܪܟܐ ܕܒܗܘܒܠܐ ܦܓܠܝܗܘܢ

ܢܐܬܐ ܒܠܒܗܘܢ ܕܡܐ ܕܐܪ̈ܝܩܐ ܘܐܟ̈ܬܐ܀
ܕܡܠܝܗ ܕܐܘܕܐ ܐܬܐܦܝ ܗܘܐ ܡܢ ܩܘܪܢܐ
ܐܡܝܢ ܐܡܝܢ ܐܡܪ ܐܢܐ ܠܟܘܢ ܕܟܠ ܗܝ ܕܪܐ܀
ܢܐܬܝܢ ܗܟܝܢ ܟܠܗܘܢ ܒܐܟܢܐ ܕܫܡܥ ܠܐܟܘܐ
ܐܘܪܫܠܡ ܐܘܪܫܠܡ: ܩܛܠܬ ܢܒܝ̈ܐ ܐܦ ܐܪ̈ܩܐ܀

75 ܘܪܘܚܡܬܐ ܠܐܝܠܝܢ ܕܡܫܡܫܝܢ ܠܗ ܒܐܒܝܢ ܐܒܝܢ
ܐܒܗܬܐ ܕܒܢܝܐ ܠܐܘܪܫܠܡ ܠܗܘܢ ܠܡܫܒܘܚܘ܀
ܗܐ ܒܥܒܐ ܐܒܗܝܢ ܕܝܠܗ ܕܐܒܗܝ ܒܢܝܐ ܕܐܠܗܝܢ
ܠܗܘܢ ܕܠܐ ܝܕܥܘܢ: ܗܐ ܥܡܝܠܝܢ ܠܗܘܢ
ܕܝܠܗܘܢ ܚܕܝܐ܀
ܘܐܡܪ ܐܢܐ ܕܠܐ ܐܬܦܬܚܬ ܥܡ ܗܢܐ ܐܒܢܐ

80 ܠܝܡܐ ܕܐܬܡܠܝ ܒܙܒܢ ܗܘ ܕܐܬܐ ܒܥܡܗ ܕܡܫܝܚܐ܀

Chapter XXIV

ܩܦ̄ ܟ̄ܕ

ܩܪܒܘ ܬܠܡ̈ܝܕܐ ܘܫܐܠܘ ܗܘܘ ܠܗ ܒܢܝܢ ܗܝܟܠܐ
ܗܘ ܐܡܪ ܠܗܘܢ ܚܙܝܬܘܢ ܕܝܢ ܗܠܝܢ ܟܠܗܝܢ܀
ܐܡܪ ܐܢܐ ܠܟܘܢ ܐܝܟ ܠܐ ܬܫܬܒܩ ܟܐܦ ܥܠ ܟܐܦܐ
ܕܠܐ ܠܫܬܐܣܝܗ ܢܐܬܐ ܢܗܘܐ ܗܘ ܕܫܘܠܡܗ܀

ܥܠ ܛܘܪ ܙܝ̈ܬܐ ܟܕ ܝܬܝܒ ܗܘܐ ܒܠܚܘܕܝܗܘܢ
ܩܪܒܘ ܬܠܡ̈ܝܕܐ ܐܡܬܝ ܗܠܝܢ ܟܠܗܝܢ ܢܗܘ̈ܝܢ܀
ܡܪܝ ܐܡܪ܆ ܡܢܐ ܗܝ ܐܬܐ ܕܗܝ ܡܬܐ ܐܬܝܬܟ
ܘܡܢܐ ܗܝ ܐܬܐ ܗܝ ܕܫܘܠܡܐ ܕܥܠܡܐ܀
ܥܢܐ ܘܐܡܪ ܠܗܘܢ܆ ܐܙܕܗܪܘ ܠܐ ܐܢܫ ܢܛܥܐ ܠܟܘܢ

ܡܫܝ̈ܚܐ ܓܝܪ ܢܐܬܘܢ ܘܢܐܡܪܘܢ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܐܢܐ܀
ܘܡܫܝ̈ܚܐ ܢܛܥܘܢ܆ ܘܬܗܘܐ ܫܡܥܐ ܕܩܪ̈ܒܐ
ܐܦ ܕܚܪ̈ܒܐ ـ ܒܗܠܝܢ ܐܬ̈ܘܬܐ ܠܐ ܬܬܕܘܕܘܢ܀
ܘܠܐ ܕܗܠܝܢ ܟܠܗܝܢ ܢܗܘ̈ܝܢ܆ ܠܐ ܫܘܠܡܐ ܗܘ
ܢܩܘܡ ܓܝܪ ܡܠܟܘ ܥܠ ܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܥܡܐ ܘܥܡܐ܀

ܢܗܘܘܢ ܒܟܦܢܐ ܐܦ ܡܘܬܢ̈ܐ ܘܐܘܠܨܐ ܒܓܘܦ ܕܓܘܦ
ܗܠܝܢ ܟܠܗܝܢ ܕܢܡܐ ܐܝܟ ܕܡܒܠܐ ܒܫܘܩ̈ܐ܀
ܢܡܠܟܘܢܗܝ ܘܢܫܬܠܛܘܢܗܝ ܫܠܝ̈ܛܝܢ ܗܘܘ
ܡܛܠ ܥܡܐ ܕܒܢܝ ܐܦ ܡܗܠܟܝܢ ܡܢ ܟܠ ܥܡ̈ܡܝܢ܀
ܢܬܒܣܡܘܢ ܐܝܟ: ܣܓܝܐ ܢܗܘܘܢ ܣܓܝܐ ܢܡܠܟܘܢ

ܢܒܢ̈ܝܐ ܕܡܗܠܟܝܢ ܐܦ ܕܚ̈ܝܠܐ ܒܒܝܬܗ ܢܩܘܡܘܢ܀
ܘܠܫܘ̈ܬܐ ܒܥܕܢܐ ܗܘܝܐ ܒܝܬ ܟܠܠ ܢܗܒܗ
ܒܫܬܐܝܘܬܐ ܕܟܘܠܐ ܢܦܩܘܢ ܐܝܟ ܡܘܒ ܫܬ̈ܝܐܐ܀
ܡܢ ܕܡܫܡܥܝܢ ܒܓܘܐ ܠܫܘܬܐ: ܡܠܐ ܗܘ ܢܐܫܐ
ܘܐܬܒܪܝ ܫܒܪܐ ܕܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܪܘܡܐ ܒܟܠܡܐ ܟܠܗ܀

ܠܡܫܬܪܘܬܐ ܗܘ ܕܟܠܗܘܢ ܥܡ̈ܡܐ ܐܬܒܪܝ ܫܒܪܐ
ܗܕܝܢ ܢܐܬܐ ܡܠܟܐ ܥܠܡܐ ܘܟܠܗ ܒܪܬܐ܀
ܡܐ ܕܫܬܠܡܘܢ ܐܬܐ ܠܩܛܠܐ ܕܫܘܪܒܐ ܦܓܡܐ
ܒܓܘܒܬܗ ܦܘܪܫܐ ܗܘ ܐܝܟ ܕܦܬܐ ܗܘ ܢܫܬܠܛ܀
ܗܕܝܢ ܐܢܟܝܢ ܕܟܠܗܘܢ ܐܢܘܢ: ܠܓܘܒܐ ܢܣܦܘܢ

ܘܗܘ ܕܒܥܠܕܒܒܐ ܗ̄ܘ ܠܒܝܫ ܠܐ ܢܫܘܐ ܠܡܫܡܫܘ ܕܠܒܗ܀
ܘܗܘ ܕܡܫܠܠ ܗ̄ܘ ܠܒܝܫ ܠܐ ܢܫܘܬܐ ܠܒܘܫܗ
ܠܦܫܘܬܐ
ܐܘ ܠܒܝܬܝܐ ܘܠܐܚܝ ܕܡܢܝܢ ܒܗܘܢܐ ܐܒܢܐ܀
ܠܗ ܕܠܐ ܢܗܘܐ ܒܪܘܚܐ ܕܢܠܒܒܘܢ ܒܡܐܟܠܬܐ ܘܡܫܬܝܐ
ܢܗܘܐ ܐܘܟܪܢܐ ܕܐܒܘܠܗ ܠܐ ܗܘܐ ܒܦܘܫܐ ܠܡܘܬܐ܀

ܐܢ ܠܐ ܐܬܟܪܝܘ ܗܟܝܠ ܝܘܡܝܢ ܟܠܢܫ ܢܐܒܕ
ܡܛܠ ܓܒܝܐ ܗܘ ܢܬܟܪܘܢ ܝܘܡܬܐ ܗܢܘܢ܀
ܐܢ ܐܢܫ ܢܐܡܪ ܗܪܟܐ ܗ̄ܘ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܐܘ ܗܘ ܗܪܟܐ ܗ̄ܘ
ܗܝ ܠܐ ܬܗܝܡܢܘܢ܆ ܢܩܘܡܘܢ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܟܡ ܕܓܠܐ܀
ܘܢܒܝܐ ܐܘܦ ܕܓܠܐ ܢܩܘܡܘܢ ܘܢܛܥܘܢ

ܐܬܘܬܐ ܕܝܢ ܕܐܦ ܠܓܒܝܐ ܐܢ ܡܨܝܢ ܢܛܥܘܢ܀
ܡܛܠ ܐܡܪܬ ܠܟܘܢ ܡܩܕܡ܆ ܐܢ ܢܐܡܪܘܢ ܠܟܘܢ
ܗܐ ܗܘ ܒܚܘܪܒܐ ܗܘ ܐܘ ܒܬܘܢܐ ܗ̄ܘ ܗܝ ܠܐ ܬܗܝܡܢܘܢ܀
ܐܝܟ ܕܒܪܩܐ ܡܢ ܡܕܢܚܐ ܠܡܥܪܒܐ ܡܬܚܙܐ
ܗܟܢ ܬܗܘܐ ܒܗܝ ܡܐܬܝܬܗ ܕܒܪܗ ܕܐܢܫܐ܀

ܢܬܒܥܬܘܢ ܕܝܢ ܕܟܝܢ ܕܡܘܬܐ ܕܢܗܘܐ ܦܓܪܐ
ܗܐ ܢܬܒܥܬܘܢ ܠܗܘܢ ܕܡܘܬܐ ܟܝܢܐ ܕܢܦܫܬܐ܀
ܡܢ ܒܬܪ ܕܝܢ ܗܘ ܐܘܟܝܬܐ ܩܕܡܐ ܢܣܩ
ܒܩܘܕܫܐ ܢܬܪܒܐ ܡܢ ܡܫܬܪܝܘܢ ܘܡܫܘܪܐ ܢܣܩ܀
ܫܟܠ ܗܘܢܐ ܕܝܢ ܢܬܐܠܦܘܢ܆ ܘܢܬܚܝܐ ܗܘܝܢ

ܢܗܘܐ ܪܒܐ ܕܒܪܗ ܕܐܢܫܐ ܗܘ ܠܟܠ ܒܫܡܝܢ܀
ܗܘܝܢ ܢܗܘܘܢ ܒܠܗܘܢ ܡܕܪܢ ܕܒܠܫܡܐ ܗܘܐ
ܘܢܬܐܘܢܘܢ ܠܟܠ ܒܢܝܢ ܩܕܡܝܐ ܠܒܪܗ ܕܐܢܫܐ܀
ܒܫܡܝܐ ܘܫܘܒܚܐ ܢܬܐ ܢܗܘܪ ܫܘܠܛܢܗ
ܢܒܥܬܘܢ ܐܢܘܢ ܠܓܝܡܐ ܡܢ ܟܠ ܩܢܘܢܬܐ܀

ܡܢ ܐܠܐ ܕܝܢ ܢܠܒܫܘܢ ܗܢܐ ܚܝܐ ܦܓܠܐܐ
ܩܕܝܫܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܐ ܕܝܢ ܘܦܪܘܩܝܢ ܒܠܗܘܢ ܠܦܪܩܝܢ܀
ܢܬܒܥܬܘܢ ܗܐ ܕܡܢܬܐ ܥܡܢܬܐ܆ ܗܒܝܢ ܐܪܒܥ
ܕܡܢܬܐ ܒܬܪܒܐ ܗܒܐ ܕܫܡܬܘܢ ܗܒܝܢ ܒܠܗܘܢ܀
ܡܪܟܬܐ ܗܪܐ ܒܝܬܐ ܕܢܗܘܘܢ ܒܠ ܠܐ ܐܒܪܝܢ

ܫܡܝܐ ܘܐܪܥܐ ܢܥܒܪܘܢ܃ ܘܡܠܘܗܝ ܕܝܢ ܠܐ ܢܥܒܪܢ܀
ܥܠ ܝܘܡܐ ܗܘ ܘܥܠ ܫܥܬܐ ܗܝ܃ ܐܢܫ ܠܐ ܝܕܥ
ܘܠܐ ܡ̈ܠܐܟܐ܃ ܐܠܐ ܐܒܐ ܒܠܚܘܕܘܗܝ ܝܕܥ܀
ܐܝܟܢܐ ܢܘܚ ܒܝ̈ܘܡܝ ܕܗܘܘ ܐ̈ܢܫܐ
ܗܟܢ ܬܗܘܐ ܒܪܝ ܡܐܬܝܬܗ ܕܒܪܗ ܕܐܢܫܐ܀

ܩܕܡ ܛܘܦܢܐ ܐܟܠܘ ܘܐܫܬܝܘ܃ ܘܢܣܒܘ ܢܫ̈ܐ
ܘܠܓܒܪ̈ܐ ܝܗܒܘ ܠܝܘܡܐ ܕܥܠ ܢܘܚ ܠܩܒܘܬܐ܀
ܒܝܘܡܐ ܕܫܩܠ ܗܘ ܛܘܦܢܐ܃ ܐܢܫ ܠܐ ܐܫܬܘܙܒ
ܗܟܢ ܬܗܘܐ ܐܦ ܡܐܬܝܬܗ ܕܒܪܗ ܕܐܢܫܐ܀
ܒܚܩܠܐ ܬܪ̈ܝܢ܃ ܗܘܝܢ ܢܗܘܘܢ܃ ܚܕ ܢܬܕܒܪ܃

ܘܐܚܪܢܐ ܢܫܬܒܩ܃ ܬܪ̈ܬܝܢ ܢܗܘ̈ܝܢ ܛܚ̈ܢܢ܀
ܚܕܐ ܡܬܕܒܪܐ ܚܕܐ ܡܫܬܒܩܐ܃ ܐܬܥܝܪܘ ܐܚ̈ܝ
ܕܐܬܝܐ ܫܥܬܐ ܐܝܟܐ ܡܪܢ܃ ܠܐ ܝܕܥܝܬܘܢ܀
ܡܢܐ ܫܥܬܐ ܐܬܐ ܢܚܐ ܗܘ ܡܫܝܚܐ
ܕܐܦ ܡ̈ܠܐܟܐ ܐܠܐ ܒܠܚܘܕܘܗܝ ܝܕܥ ܫܥܬܐ܀

ܗܘ ܡܫܡܠܝܢ ܗܘܐ ܘܠܐ ܡܫܬܡܠ ܗܘܐ ܕܢܫܬܡܠܘܢ ܟܠܗܘ
ܐܦ ܐܢܘܢ ܗܘܐ ܒܟܠܗܘܢ ܐܗܘܘ ܟܢ̈ܫܐ ܡܫܡܠܝ̈ܐ܀
ܕܡܫܡܠܐ ܕܝܢ ܕܠܐ ܢܫܬܡܠܘܢ ܡܢܗܐ ܢܟܦܬܐ
ܡܢܘ ܐܢܬܘ ܟܕ ܐܝܬ ܡܫܘܚܬܐ ܐܦ ܡܫܡܫܢܐ܀
ܕܐܣܝܡ ܡܢܗܘ ܟܠܠ ܒܢ̈ܝ ܒܪܝܬܗ ܕܐܠܗܐ ܡܕܒܠ

ܬܣܒܘܗܝ ܠܟܐܦܐ: ܕܡܢܗ ܚܙܐ ܠܟܐܦ ܗܒܝ܀
ܕܢܫܬܡܫܘܢ ܟܠܠ ܬܟܡܠܐ ܕܐܝܬ ܠܗ: ܐܡܪ ܐܢܐ ܠܟܘܢ
ܐܝ ܡܫܡܫܢ ܠܟܝܦܐ ܬܡܢܐ ܕܡܢܗ ܡܫܡܫܝܢ܀
ܡܒܪܐ ܠܡܫܡܫܢܐ ܠܒܢܝܢܗ ܘܫܪܝܬ ܘܪܙܐ
ܒܡܢܐ ܘܫܒܚܐ ܕܗܘ ܠܐ ܢܫܘ ܡܢܗ ܢܐܠܐ܀

ܘܢܦܠܘܢ ܠܗܘ ܡܢ ܐܣܝܪܐ ܘܢܫܬܡܠ ܡܠܬܗ
ܠܡܫܬܘ ܕܟܠܗ ܢܫܟܚ ܟܐܦܐ ܘܡܠܐ ܚܘܒܬܐ܀
ܘܐܝܟ ܢܗܘܘܢ ܫܘܪܝ ܡܐܢܐ ܟܐܢܐ ܘܐܟܠܐ.

Chapter XXV

ܩܦ. ܟܗ

ܗܐ ܬܬܕܡܐ ܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܫܡܝܐ ܠܥܣܪ ܒܬܘܠܢ ܕܢܦܩܢ ܠܐܘܪܥܐ ܕܚܬܢܐ ܘܟܠܬܐ ܥܡ ܡܦܐܕܝܗܝܢ܀ ܚܡܫ ܡܢܗܝܢ ܚܟܝܡܢ ܗܘܝ ܘܚܡܫ ܣܟܠܢ ܣܟܠܬܐ ܕܠܐ ܡܫܚܐ ܢܣܒ ܗܘܝ ܠܡܦܐܕܝܗܝܢ܀

ܘܚܟܝܡܬܐ ܠܡܦܐܕܝܗܝܢ ܘܡܫܚܐ ܒܡܐܢ̈ܐ ܒܡܐܬܝܬ ܚܬܢܐ ܗܘܬ ܐܘܚܪܐ ܘܕܡܟ ܟܠܗܝܢ܀ ܒܦܠܓܗ ܕܠܠܝܐ ܗܐ ܗܘܬ ܩܥܬܐ ܕܐܬܐ ܚܬܢܐ ܦܘܩܝܢ ܒܬܘ̈ܠܬܐ ܘܬܩܢ ܗܠܝܢ ܠܡܦܐܕܝܗܝܢ܀ ܠܚܟܝܡܬܐ ܗܠܝܢ ܕܣܟܠܢ ܗܘܝ ܐܡܪܝ

ܗܒ ܠܢ ܡܫܚܐ ܕܗܐ ܠܡܦܐܕ̈ܝܢ ܕܥܟܝܢ ܗܒ ܠܢ܀ ܚܟܝܡܬܐ ܕܝܢ܇ ܠܗܝܢ ܘܐܡܪܝ܇ ܫܪܝ܇ ܠܐ ܢܣܦܩ ܠܟܝܢ ܐܠܐ ܙܠܝܢ ܘܙܒܢܝܢ ܡܫܚܐ ܕܣܦܩ܀ ܠܡܙܒܢܝܢ ܐܙܠܝ܇ ܐܬܐ ܚܬܢܐ ܘܗܠܝܢ ܡܛܝ̈ܒܢ ܥܠ̈ܝܢ ܥܡܗ ܠܒܝܬ ܡܫܬܘܬܐ ܘܐܬܐܚܕ ܬܪܥܐ܀

ܒܡܪܬܐ ܐܬܝ ܐܣܝܪܬܐ ܘܒܟܝܐ ܩܪܝܗ
ܡܪܢ ܡܪܢ ܐܦ ܠܢ ܬܪܥܐ ܦܬܚ ܒܫܐܠܬܐ܀
ܗܘ ܐܡܪ ܠܟܠܗܝܢ: ܐܡܪ ܐܢܐ ܠܟܝܢ ܕܠܐ ܝܕܥ ܐܢܐ ܠܟܝܢ
ܐܬܬܥܝܪܘ ܗܟܝܠ ܕܝܘܡܐ ܘܫܥܬܐ ܠܐ ܝܕܥܬܘܢ܀
ܓܒܪܐ ܕܢܦܩ: ܩܪܐ ܩܢܝܢܘܗܝ ܠܥܒܕܘܗܝ ܐܫܠܡ

ܚܡܫ ܟܟܪܝܢ: ܬܪܬܝܢ ܟܟܪܝܢ ܘܚܕܐ ܟܟܪܐ܀
ܗܘ ܕܢܣܒ ܗܘܐ ܚܡܫ ܟܟܪܝܢ ܐܬܬܓܪ ܒܗܝܢ
ܗܐ ܗܘ ܝܬܪ ܒܟܘܫܪܐ ܫܦܝܪܐ ܚܡܫ ܐܚܪܢܝܢ܀
ܐܦ ܗܘ ܕܢܣܒ ܬܪܬܝܢ ܟܟܪܝܢ ܝܬܪ ܬܪܬܝܢ
ܘܗܘ ܕܫܩܠ ܚܕܐ: ܒܐܪܥܐ ܛܡܪܗ ܗܘ ܘܐܦܩܗ ܠܟܟܪܐ܀

ܒܬܪ ܙܒܢܐ ܐܬܐ ܡܪܗܘܢ: ܢܣܒ ܚܘܫܒܢܐ
ܩܪܒ ܠܗ ܠܩܕܡܐ ܗܘ ܕܢܣܒ ܗܘܐ ܚܡܫ ܟܟܪܝܢ܀
ܩܪܒ ܩܘܕܡܘܗܝ ܒܚܕܘܐ ܘܫܘܒܚܐ ܚܡܫ ܐܚܪܢܝܢ
ܚܡܫ ܝܗܒܬ ܠܝ: ܚܡܫ ܐܚܪܢܝܢ ܐܬܬܓܪܬ ܒܗܝܢ܀
ܩܪܒ ܩܘܕܡܘܗܝ ܐܦ ܗܘ ܕܢܣܒ ܬܪܬܝܢ ܟܟܪܝܢ

30 ܬܪ̈ܬܝܢ ܐܣܬܪ̈ܝܢ ܘܒܚܕܘܬܐ ܠܡܪܗ ܐܡܪ܀
ܬܪ̈ܬܝܢ ܝܗܒܬ ܠܝ ܬܪ̈ܬܝܢ ܐܣܬܪ̈ܝܢ ܐܬܬܓܪܬ ܒܗܘܢ
ܒܦܨܝܚܘܬܐ ܠܡܠܟܝܢ ܬܘܒܘܗܝ ܐܡܪ ܡܪܗܘܢ܀
ܐܘ ܥܒܕܐ ܛܒܐ ܡܗܝܡܢܐ ܒܩܠܝܠ ܡܗܝܡܢܬ
ܥܠ ܕܝܢ ܣܓܝ ܐܩܝܡܟ ܥܘܠ ܠܚܕܘܬܐ ܕܡܪܟ܀

35 ܗܘ ܕܢܣܒ ܕܝܢ ܚܕ ܟܟܪܐ ܩܪܒ ܠܗ ܘܐܡܪ
ܝܕܥ ܗܘܝܬ ܠܟ ܕܐܢܬ ܚܕ ܓܒܪܐ ܩܫܝܐ ܐܢܬ܀
ܐܢܬ ܚܨܕ ܐܢܬ ܡܢ ܗܘ ܐܬܪܐ ܕܠܐ ܙܪܥ ܐܢܬ
ܘܟܢܫ ܐܢܬ ܡܢ ܐܝܟܐ ܕܠܐ ܡܒܕܪ ܐܢܬ܀
ܕܚܠܬ ܘܐܙܠܬ ܘܟܟܪܟ ܛܫܝܬ ܒܓܘ ܐܪܥܐ

40 ܘܠܟ ܡܫܠܡ ܐܢܐ ܩܕܡܝܟ ܕܝܠܟ ܟܟܪܐ ܕܝܗܒܬ܀
ܡܪܗ ܐܡܪ܆ ܠܥܒܕܐ ܒܝܫܐ ܘܚܒܢܢܐ
ܝܕܥ ܗܘܝܬ ܠܟ ܐܝܟܢܐ ܕܐܡܪܬ܆ ܡܫܠܡܢܐ܀
ܒܝܫ ܠܐ ܐܪܡܝܬ ܥܠ ܦܬܘܪܐ ܠܡܬܓܪܐ ܕܐܢܐ
ܟܕ ܡܛܐ ܐܢܐ ܬܒܥ ܗܘܝܬ ܕܝܠܝ ܥܡ ܪܒܝܬܐ܀

45 ܠܥܒܕ̈ܐ ܦܩܕ: ܡܚܝ ܡܢܗ ܗܘ ܟܟܪܐ ܘܗܒܘܗ
ܠܗ ܠܗܘ ܕܐܝܬ ܠܗ ܥܣܪܐ ܟܟܪ̈ܝܢ ܗܘ ܐܡܪ ܐܢܐ܀
ܠܟܠ ܓܝܪ ܕܐܝܬ ܠܗ: ܢܬܝܗܒ ܠܗ ܘܢܬܬܘܣܦ ܠܗ
ܘܡܢ ܕܠܝܬ ܠܗ: ܐܦ ܗܘ ܕܐܝܬ ܠܗ
ܢܫܬܩܠ ܡܢܗ܀
ܗܘ ܠܥܒܕܐ ܐܦܩܘܗ ܠܒܪ ܠܗܘ ܚܫܘܟܐ

50 ܠܡܢ ܢܗܘܐ ܣܘܪܦ ܡܠܐ ܒܝܬܐ ܘܐܠܗܐ܀
ܒܪܗ ܕܐܢܫܐ ܗܘ ܥܡ ܡܠܐܟ̈ܘܗܝ ܢܐܬܐ ܒܫܘܒܚܐ
ܗܘܝܢ ܢܐܬܒ ܥܠ ܗܘ ܟܘܪܣܝܐ ܕܫܡܝܐ ܒܫܘܒܚܐ܀
ܢܬܟܢܫܘܢ ܕܝܢ ܩܕܡܘܗܝ ܟܠܗܘܢ ܥܡ̈ܡܐ ܕܥܠܡܐ
ܘܐܦܪܫ ܕܪܥܝܐ ܡܦܪܫ ܓܕܝ̈ܐ ܡܢܗܘܢ ܕܥܪ̈ܒܐ܀

55 ܢܦܪܫ ܐܢܘܢ ܚܕ ܡܢ ܚܕ ܕܝܢ ܘܢܩܝܡ ܠܥܪ̈ܒܐ
ܡܢ ܝܡܝܢܗ: ܠܗܘܢ ܠܓܕܝ̈ܐ ܡܢ ܣܡܠܗ܀
ܠܗܘܢ ܕܩܝܡܝܢ ܡܢ ܝܡܝܢܗ ܢܐܡܪ ܡܠܟܐ
ܬܘ ܒܪ̈ܝܟܘܗܝ ܕܐܒܝ ܘܝܪܬܘ ܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܕܡܛܝܒܐ ܠܟܘܢ܀
ܟܦܢܐ ܗܘܝܬ ܘܝܗܒܬܘܢ ܠܝ ܕܐܟܘܠ ܘܨܗܝܐ ܕܝܫ

ܐܫܩܝܬܘܢܝ: ܘܐܟܣܢܝܐ ܗܘܝܬ ܘܟܢܫܬܘܢܝ܀
ܥܪܛܠܝܐ ܗܘܝܬ ܘܟܣܝܬܘܢܝ: ܘܣܥܪܬܘܢܝ
ܟܕ ܟܪܝܗܐ ܗܘܝܬ ܘܟܕ ܐܣܝܪܐ ܒܟܠܝ ܐܬܝܠܘܢ܀
ܗܝܕܝܢ ܢܐܡܪܘܢ ܠܗ ܙܕܝܩ̈ܐ: ܐܡܪܝ ܡܪܝ
ܚܙܝܢܟ ܕܟܦܢܐ ܘܐܘܟܠܢ ܠܟ: ܘܐܡܪܝ ܡܪܝ܀

ܚܙܝܢܟ ܨܗܝܐ ܘܐܫܩܝܢ ܠܟ: ܐܡܪܝ ܡܪܝ
ܟܐܣܝܢ ܠܟ ܘܟܣܝܢ ܠܟ: ܐܝܟ ܠܟ ܗܕܪܝܢ؟܀
ܢܐܡܪ ܡܠܟܐ: ܒܡܠܐ ܕܒܟܝܠܘܢ: ܐܡܪ ܐܢܐ ܠܟܘܢ
ܠܟܠ ܡܢ ܗܠܝܢ ܐܚ̈ܝ ܐܟܘܬܝ: ܠܝ ܗܘ ܥܒܝܕܠܘܢ܀
ܠܡܠܐܟ̈ܐ ܢܐܡܪ ܗܝܕܝܢ ܐܠܗܘܢ ܠܣܡܠܐ

ܡܢ ܩܘܪܒܐ ܕܠܝ ܘܢܘܪܐ ܢܘܪܐ ܗܘ ܕܠܥܠܡ܀
ܗܘ ܕܡܛܝܒܐ ܗܘ ܠܐܟܠܩܪܨܐ ܘܚܝܠܘܗܝ ܕܥܡܗ
ܒܟܦܢܐ ܕܠܝ ܠܐ ܐܘܟܠܬܘܢܝ ܘܨܗܝܐ ܕܠܝ܀
ܠܐ ܐܫܩܝܬܘܢܝ: ܐܟܣܢܝܐ ܗܘܝܬ: ܘܠܐ ܟܢܫܬܘܢܝ
ܥܪܛܠܝܐ ܗܘܝܬ ܘܠܐ ܟܣܝܬܘܢܝ ܘܐܦܠܐ ܣܥܪܬܘܢܝ܀

ܥܰܡ ܥܒ̈ܳܕܰܘܗ̱ܝ܆ ܘܰܒܟܽܠ ܐܰܦܰܝ̈ܳܐ ܟܣܶܝܢ ܠܳܐ ܐܶܬܚܙܺܝܘܗ̱ܝ
ܗ̱ܘܝܘ ܒܥܠܡܗ܆ ܡܢܘ ܐܝܟܢܐ ܚܙܝܢ ܕܟܣܐ܀
ܐܘ ܐܰܟ̣ܣܢܳܝܳܐ܆ ܢܰܦ̮ܫܳܐ܆ ܒܰܪܢܳܫܳܐ ܘܡܪܓܠܬܐ
ܟܺܝܬ ܐܰܦܰܝ̈ܳܐ ܐܝܟܢ ܚܳܙܶܝܢ ܘܠܳܐ ܡܶܬܚܙܶܝܢ܀
ܘܢܝܫܐ ܡܚܠܦܐ܆ ܢܦܫܐ ܕܠܐ ܒܚܘܫܘܗܝ ܠܘܬܗܘܢ ܐܒܘܗ̱ܝ

ܥܰܡ ܠܳܐ ܒܚܘܫܘܗ̱ܝ ܘܡܰܠܟܘܬܳܐ ܕܐܠܗܘܗ̱ܝ ܗܘܝܘ܀
ܘܐܪܢܫܐ ܕܢܐ ܕܐܠܗܘܗ̱ܝ ܘܕܐܪܥܐ ܫܡܝܐ ܕܒܫܡܝܢ܀

Chapter XXVI

ܦܨܠ ܟܘ

(ܒܬܠܡܝܕܘܗܝ ܐܡܪ)

ܒܬܪ ܕܢܦܩܐ ܠܘܬ ܢܘܒܠܗܘܢ ܐܣܬܘܗܝ ܦܨܝܚܐ
ܘܡܪܗ ܕܐܢܫܐ ܡܫܬܠܛ ܕܢܣܒ ܘܐܦ ܕܢܬܦܫ܀
ܕܒܝ ܒܢܝܢܐ ܡܫܪܝܐ ܒܐܝܕܘܗܝ ܟܠ ܡܫܚܐ
ܒܟܝܢܗ ܦܫܛܐ ܗܘ ܕܢܣܒ ܒܢܝܢܐ ܗܘ ܐܬܟܝܢ܀

ܐܬܒܢܝ ܕܝܢ ܒܟܠܠ ܢܫܝܡ ܒܚܘܒܐ ܕܢܘܗܪܗ
ܠܐ ܒܡܕܒܪܐ ܕܠܐ ܢܗܘܐ ܐܝܟ ܚܘܫܒܐ ܒܡܕܒܪܐ܀
ܐܝܟ ܒܟܝܢܐ ܒܢܝܐ ܒܟܢܫܗ ܕܡܢܝܢܘܗܝ ܦܪܝܫܐ ܨܒܝܢܐ
ܦܪܝܫܬ ܐܝܬܝܗ ܒܢ ܡܫܬܘܕܥܐ ܕܦܪܝܫܐ ܡܢ ܡܫܝܚܐ܀
ܕܨܒܝܢ ܕܡܪܝܐ ܘܐܫܬܒܚܘ ܒܟܠ ܪܘܚܗ ܕܡܪܢ

ܘܬܠܡܝܕܐ ܐܬܐܡܪ ܘܐܡܪ ܒܡܪܝ ܗܘ ܐܒܘܗܝ܀
ܡܫܡܫ ܗܘܐ ܨܒܝܢ ܕܐܬܢܒܝ ܗܘ ܒܨܒܝܢ ܕܡܪܝܐ
ܘܬܠܡܝܕܘ ܗܘܐ ܐܝܟ ܐܬܠܬܐ ܒܡܪܝ ܕܝܠܗ܀
ܒܡܪܝ ܡܫܠܡܝ ܠܐܝܠܐ ܗܘܝܐ ܐܡܪ ܢܦܫܗ
ܒܒܪܐ ܕܦܪܝܫ ܗܘ ܒܒܪܐ ܒܟܠܗ ܐܬܠܝ ܡܫܬܘܕܥ܀

ܒܒܠܝܢ ܓܪܝܢ: ܐܝܟ ܡܫܡܫܢܐ ܗܘܐ ܒܝܬܟܒܘܝ
ܠܐ ܡܒܒܠܝܢ ܡܡܠܠ ܐܢܐ ܐܗܘܐ ܠܡܫܒܚܘܬܝ܀
ܗܘܐ ܕܐܬܡܛܝܟ ܟܡܫܡܫܢܐ ܗܢܐ ܟܠ ܢܡܫܡܫܢ ܕܝܠܝ
ܗܢܐ ܒܟܝܐ ܩܝܡܬܟ ܟܒܝܐ ܠܡܫܒܘܪܬܐ ܕܝܠܝ܀
ܐܡܪ ܐܢܐ ܠܟܘܢ: ܒܒܠܝܘܡ ܐܝܟܐ ܕܡܫܬܪܝܢ ܠܬܠܡܝܕ̈ܝ

ܠܝܘܒܪܢܗ ܕܝܢ ܬܘܒ ܢܬܡܠܠ ܡܝܢ ܕܟܝܢܐ܀
ܗܢܝܢ ܐܠܐ ܚܕ ܡܢ ܬܪܥܣܪ ܗܘ ܡܫܪܟܢܐ
ܠܕܝܢ ܒܢ̈ܝܢܐ: ܘܐܡܪ ܠܗܘܢ ܡܢܘ ܟܝ ܐܬܬܟܠܘ܀
ܡܫܠܡ ܐܢܐ ܠܗ: ܘܗܢܘܢ ܐܩܝܡܘ ܬܠܬܝܢ ܕܟܣܦܐ
ܘܡܢ ܗܝܕܝܢ ܕܝܢ ܩܠܠܐ ܒܥܐ ܗܘܐ ܕܢܫܠܡܝܘܗܝ ܠܕܝܢܐ܀

ܒܝܘܡ ܩܕܡܝܐ ܗܘ ܕܦܛܝܪ̈ܐ ܩܪܒܘ ܬܠܡ̈ܝܕܘܗܝ
ܘܐܡܪܝܢ ܐܝܟܐ ܢܛܝܒ ܦܨܚܐ ܠܟ ܕܬܐܟܘܠ܀
ܐܡܪ ܗܘ ܠܗܘܢ ܠܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܐܙܠܘ ܠܘܬ ܦܠܢ
ܐܦ ܐܘܕܥ ܠܗ ܕܪܒܢ ܐܡܪ ܙܒܢܐ ܐܬܐ ܕܝܠܝ܀
ܕܐܥܒܕ ܦܨܚܐ ܒܒܝܬܟ ܥܡܗܘܢ ܥܡ ܬܠܡ̈ܝܕܝ

ܐܟܡܐ ܕܐܬܦܩܕܘ ܦܘܩܢ ܥܒܕܘ ܐܦ ܦܨܚܐ ܛܝܒܘ
ܟܕ ܗܘܐ ܪܡܫܐ ܐܣܬܡܟ ܝܫܘܥ ܥܡ ܬܠܡܝܕܘܗܝ.
ܘܟܕ ܠܥܣܝܢ ܗܘܘ ܐܡܪ ܕܡܫܠܡ ܚܕ ܡܢܟܘܢ ܠܝ
ܠܗܘܢ ܛܒ ܟܪܝܬ ܘܚܕ ܚܕ ܡܢܗܘܢ ܗܘܐ ܕܢܐܡܪ
ܠܡܐ ܐܢܐ ܡܪܝ: ܠܡܐ ܐܢܐ ܡܪܝ: ܘܥܢܐ ܘܐܡܪ܀

ܡܢ ܕܝܢ ܨܒܥ ܐܝܕܗ ܒܠܓܬܐ ܗܘ ܡܫܠܡ ܠܝ
ܘܒܪܗ ܕܐܢܫܐ ܐܙܠ ܐܝܟܢ ܕܟܬܝܒ ܥܠܘܗܝ܀
ܘܝ ܠܗ ܠܓܒܪܐ ܕܒܐܝܕܗ ܡܫܬܠܡ ܗܘ ܒܪܗ ܕܐܢܫܐ
ܦܩܚ ܗܘܐ ܠܗ ܠܓܒܪܐ ܗܘ ܕܐܢ ܠܐ ܐܬܝܠܕ܀
ܥܢܐ ܝܗܘܕܐ ܡܫܠܡܢܐ ܠܡܐ ܐܢܐ ܪܒܝ

ܥܢܐ ܠܗ ܝܫܘܥ: ܐܘ ܢܗܘܪܐ ܐܢܬ ܐܡܪܬ ܐܢܬ܀
ܟܕ ܠܥܣܝܢ ܗܘܘ ܗܘ ܫܩܠ ܠܚܡܐ ܘܒܪܟ ܘܩܨܐ
ܘܠܬܠܡܝܕܘܗܝ ܝܗܒ ܟܕ ܐܡܪ ܗܐ ܗܘܝܘ ܦܓܪܝ܀
ܣܒܘ ܘܐܟܘܠܘ: ܘܫܩܠ ܟܣܐ ܘܐܘܕܝ ܘܝܗܒ ܠܗܘܢ
ܐܡܪ ܗܘܐ ܕܝܢ ܕܫܬܝܢ ܚܝܐ: ܐܫܬܘ܀

45 ܗܢܐ ܕܡܐ ܕܢܠܒܫ ܗܐ ܦܠܐܦܝ ܡܠܟܐ ܗܥ̈ܢܐ
ܒܫܘܡܫܐ ܡܩܕܫܐ ܘܫܘܒܚܐ ܡܚ̈ܦܪܐ ܒܟܠܗܘܢ ܡܠܟܝ܀
ܡܢ ܗܫܐ ܐܝܟ ܡܢ ܗܘ ܠܡܪܐ ܗܘ ܕܥܒܕܐ
ܠܐ ܐܢܐ ܐܠܗܐ ܒܪܝܬܐ ܒܢܘܗܪܐ ܕܒܗ ܠܗ ܐܠܗܐ܀
ܒܡܒܘܥ ܡܘܬܐ ܒܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܕܐܒܘ ܗܘ ܕܒܫܡܝܐ

50 ܘܫܘܒܚܐ ܐܡܪ ܘܡܘܕܐ: ܐܠ̈ܗܐ ܕܫܘܒ ܗܘܘ ܒܟܠܗܘܢ܀
(ܐܡܪ ܝܫܘܥ)
ܢܬܒܠܠܘܢ ܒܝ ܐܬܠܘܢ ܒܟܠܗܘܢ ܒܥܒܪܐ ܟܠܐ
ܒܠܒܝ ܫܪ ܡܠܗܘܢ ܒܒܠܒܬܐ ܕܐܠܗܐ ܠܫܒܠܐ܀
ܘܬܠܒܪܘܢ ܐܝܟ ܒܫܒܐ ܕܒܗ ܠܐܘ̈ܐ
ܗܐ ܩܝܡ ܐܢܐ ܩܘܡ ܒܒܗܘܢ ܠܗ ܥܠܝܗܘܢ܀

55 ܒܢܐ ܕܝܢ ܒܐܦܐ: ܐܦܝ ܒܟܢܫ ܒܝ ܡܪܝ ܢܨܛܒܥ
ܐܢܐ ܠܡܥܡ̈ܕܢܘܝ ܗܐ ܡܫܠܡܘܬ ܒܝ ܗܘ ܠܐ ܐܨܛܒܥ܀
ܐܡܪ ܠܗ ܝܫܘܥ ܐܡܪ ܐܢܐ ܠܝ ܕܒܗ ܟܠܐ
ܡܢ ܩܘܡ ܕܢܦܪܐ ܠܡ ܠܘܪܫܠܐ ܠܬܠܒ ܠܒܫܘܪ ܒܝ܀
ܒܐܦܐ ܐܡܪ ܠܝ ܢܗܘܐ ܠܗ ܠܡܫܬܠܡ ܒܫܒ

ܟܝ ܠܐ ܐܒܩܘ܃ ܗܘܝ ܩܠܒܗܡ ܐܣܝܪܬܐ ܐܡܪܗ܀
ܒܥܕܗܡ ܐܠܐ ܢܥܡܗ ܠܝܪܐܗܐ ܗܘ ܕܐܝܡܗܡ
ܘܟܠܗܡ ܐܡܪ܃ ܠܒܗܡ ܗܘܕܐ ܠܝ ܐܙܠܐ܀
ܕܒܪ ܒܟܐܦܐ ܘܟܠܬܗ ܐܒܝܗ ܐܠܐܒܢ ܘܐܠܐܠܗ
ܘܐܡܪ ܒܪܐܗܡ ܗܘܐ ܢܦܣܗ ܕܥܝ ܒܝܕܗ ܒܟܡܐܠܗ܀

ܒܝ ܐܡܪ ܠܗܡ ܩܕܘ ܗܘܕܐ ܘܣܗܘܪܡ ܒܥܕܝ
ܗܘ ܦܪܩ ܦܥܠܐ܃ ܢܦܠܐ ܟܠܐ ܐܦܥܗܘ ܗܘܝܡ ܙܟܝ܀
ܐܒܝ ܐܢ ܦܣܒܚܐ ܗܐ ܢܥܒܕ ܦܢܝ ܟܠܡܐ ܗܘܐ
ܕܝܪܡ ܠܗ ܙܡܐܢܗ܃ ܐܠܐ ܐܒܕܐ ܝܡܠܟ ܢܡܘܐ܀
ܒܗܐ ܐܠܒܢܘܐ ܐܠܐ ܘܚܕܐ ܦܝ ܐܠܐܩܢܝܡ

ܒܟܐܦܐ ܐܡܪ ܠܐ ܐܡܣܚܐܘ ܝܟܢ ܐܩܢܘܡܗܡ
ܣܘܐ ܕܝܢ ܦܝܗܐ܃ ܐܠܐܠܗ ܘܙܟܘ ܘܠܐ ܐܠܐܢܣܐܢ
ܘܣܐ ܡܬܓܣܕܐ ܗܘ ܦܥܠܐ ܒܕܢܗ ܗܘܗ܃ ܐܡܪ ܠܗܡ܀
ܠܘܒܢܝܡ ܐܠܐ ܘܬܐܘܝܡ ܐܒܠܝܡ܃ ܘܟܠܡܐ ܘܐܡܪ
ܐܒܕܐ ܕܝܣܘܥܝܡ ܘܗܘܦ ܘܣܚܐ ܘܠܐ ܐܠܐܠܗ ܗܘܘ܀

ܒܬܠܬܝܗܘܢ ܚܙܐ ܕܕܝ̈ܢܝܢ ܘܡܒܥܐ ܐܢܘܢ
ܘܕܒܪ ܠܐܒܘܗܝ ܐܒܕܐ ܕܪܒܝ: ܕܐܬܐ ܐܒܠܗܝ܀
ܒܐܬܗܘܢ ܐܬܐ ܘܐܡܪ ܡܒܝܠܐ ܕܡܒܘ ܐܦ ܘܐܬܬܢܝܚ
ܗܘ ܡܫܟܚ ܫܒܚܐ ܕܒܪܗ ܕܐܢܫܐ ܕܢܐܪܦܫ ܡܫܬܠܡ܀
ܫܘܡܐ ܠܘ ܢܬܐܠܐ: ܢܬܐ ܒܓܒܠܐ ܗܘ ܕܟܠ ܡܫܬܠܡ

ܟܕ ܗܘ ܡܡܠܠܐ: ܡܫܟܚܐ ܢܗܘܐ ܗܘ ܕܡܫܬܠܡ܀
ܘܒܝܬܗ ܒܢܝܐ ܟܠ ܫܘܫܛܐ ܚܘܫܒܐ ܕܫܢܝܐ
ܐܫܬܪܝܘ ܗܘܘ ܡܢ ܫܘܫܛܐ ܘܪܒܝ ܒܢܘܢܐ܀
ܐܠܐ ܢܗܒ ܗܘܐ ܠܐܒܘܗܝ ܢܒܠܐ ܟܕ ܐܡܪ ܠܒܢܘܗܝ
ܠܗܘ ܕܢܦܩ ܐܢܐ ܐܫܬܪܝ ܗܘܝܬ ܗܘ ܕܒܝܬܝ܀

ܫܪܒ ܘܐܡܪ ܠܗܘ ܗܘܐ ܫܠܡ ܕܒܝ ܘܡܫܝܚܐ ܠܢܦܫܗ
ܐܡܪ ܠܗ ܢܦܫܟ ܟܠܐ ܗܘ ܕܐܠܗܐ ܐܘ ܚܒܪܐ ܕܠܝܗ܀
ܗܝܕܝܢ ܐܬܦܬܚ ܘܚܙܐ ܡܢ ܗܠܝܢ ܕܡܢ ܡܟܠܫܬܘܗ
ܫܡܥܗ ܫܘܫܛܐ ܘܫܘܚܠܦܗ ܒܒܢܝܐ ܚܙܝ ܕܪܒܝ ܒܢܘܢܐ܀
ܐܡܪ ܠܗ ܢܦܫܟ ܐܦܝܫܘ ܫܘܫܛܐ ܒܝܬܐ ܕܟܠܗ

ܒܣܝܦܐ ܗܘ ܢܡܘܬ: ܗܘ ܕܢܣܒ ܠܗ ܣܝܦܐ ܕܢܡܚܐ܀
ܐܘ ܣܒܪ: ܐܢܬ ܕܠܐ ܡܫܟܚ ܐܢܐ ܕܐܒܥܐ ܡܢ ܐܒܝ
ܘܢܩܝܡ ܗܘ ܠܝ ܠܓܝܘܢ ܠܓܝܘܢ ܕܡܠܐܟ̈ܐ ܕܐܒܝ܀
ܐܝܟ ܕܗܘܝ ܢܬܡܠܘܢ ܐܝܟ ܟܠ ܒܟܬܒܐ
ܘܠܐ ܕܢܗܘܘܢ ܐܝܟ ܗܟܢܐ ܢܒܝܘܬܐ܀

ܘܒܗܬܐ ܒܢ̈ܫܐ ܐܡܪ: ܕܠܡܘܗܝ ܒܚܘܛܪ̈ܐ ܘܣܝ̈ܦܐ
ܕܐܬܝܬܘܢ ܠܝ ܐܝܟ ܓܝܣܐ ܐܢܬܘܢ ܗܫܐ܀
ܟܠܝܘܡ ܒܗܝܟܠܐ ܥܡܟܘܢ ܡܠܦ ܗܘܝܬ ܘܠܐ ܐܚܕܬܘܢܝ
ܗܕܐ ܕܗܘܬ: ܡܛܠ ܕܟܬ̈ܒܐ ܟܠ ܢܬܡܠܘܢ܀
ܬܠܡܝ̈ܕܐ ܕܝܢ ܫܒܩܘܗܝ ܘܥܪܩܘ ܕܚܙܐ ܐܚܝܕܘܗܝ

ܘܩܪܒ ܟܢܘܫܬܐ ܗܘ ܩܝܦܐ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܐܘܒܠܘܗܝ܀
ܠܬܪܗ ܐܠܐ ܗܘܐ ܫܡܥܘܢ ܟܐܦܐ ܗܘܐ ܡܢ ܪܘܚܩܐ
ܒܡܕܐ ܒܕܘܪܐ ܕܗܘ ܪܒ ܟܢܘܫܬܐ ܠܓܘ ܥܠ ܘܝܬܒ܀
ܕܢܚܙܐ ܐܝܢܘܗܝ ܚܪܬܗ ܒܥܘܠܬܐ ܥܡ ܕܒܝܬܐ
ܘܥܡ ܟܗ̈ܢܐ: ܗܕܪܐ ܒܬܪ ܗܘܘ ܒܫܦܛܘܬܐ܀

ܫܡ̈ܝܐ ܕܫܡܝܐ ܫܡܥܝܢ ܐܠܘ: ܒܪܡ ܠܐ ܐܫܬܡܥ
ܐܡܪܬ ܡܪܒܐ ܠܘܬ ܘܡܫܡܥܘܢ ܐܬܪܗ ܠܗ ܐܫܬܡܠܝ⁘
ܕܐܡܪ ܕܗܘܒܝܠܐ ܐܫܪܝܘܗܝ ܘܐܒܠܡܘܗܝ ܗܘܐ ܡܫܡܠܝ ܐܢܐ
ܒܬܠܬ ܢܦ̈ܫܢ ܘܩܡ ܙܒܢ ܒܙ̈ܒܢܐ ܘܡܠܟܗ ܠܡܫܝܚ⁘
ܗܘܝ ܠܐ ܡܬܚܙܝܬ: ܫܘܪܝܘܗܝ ܕܝܢ ܠܐ ܫܡܥ ܐܝܬ

ܩܡ ܠܘܬ ܫܡܥܘܢ ܟܐܦܐ ܘܫܐܠܗ ܐܒܘܗܝ ܐܡܪ⁘
ܗܘ ܫܡܥܐ ܠܘܬ ܐܡܪ ܠܗ: ܡܢܘܐ ܐܢܐ ܠܟ
ܒܡܪܢܐ ܫܡܐ: ܐܡܪ ܠܝ ܐܢܬ ܒܪܗ ܕܐܠܗܐ⁘
ܒܢܐ ܠܗ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܗܘ ܐܢܬ ܐܡܪܐ ܐܡܪ ܐܢܐ ܠܟܠܗܝ
ܗܘ ܕܝܢ ܗܘܐ ܐܫܬܘܕܝܘܗܝ ܠܗ ܠܒܪܗ ܕܐܒ̈ܗܬܐ⁘

ܘܥܡ ܢܦܫܐ ܕܫܠܐ ܢܬܒ ܘܐܠܐ ܒܫܘܒܚܐ
ܘܙܒܢ ܒܙ̈ܒܢܐ ܐܝܟ ܙܘܥ ܡܬܢܦܫܝܢ: ܠܟܠܗܘܢ ܐܡܪ⁘
ܠܟܢܐ ܡܫܟܠ ܠܝ ܡܬܬܒܠܝܢ ܫܡ̈ܝܐ ܐܚܪ̈ܢܐ
ܗܘ ܟܠ ܘܪܦܐ ܡܫܒܚܬܗ ܒܟܠܗܝ ܗܘܐ ܡܠܬܗ⁘
ܡܫܟܠ ܐܢܐ ܗܟܠ ܐܢܐ ܠܟܠܗܝ: ܗܘ ܐܡܪܬܗܝ

120ܠܡܫܘܬܐ ܚܝܒ ܒܡܫܘܚܬܐ ܦܠܐ ܐܡܪܘ ܒܠܚܘܕܘܗܝ܀
ܪܘܡ ܕܝܢ ܒܐܦܘܗܝ ܦܓܫܘ ܘܡܫܘ ܐܦ ܒܗ ܒܢܝܫܘ
ܐܘ ܐܘ ܡܫܝܚܐ܆ ܠܟ ܐܠܗܐ ܡܠܘ ܕܡܫܝܚ܀
ܗܐ ܝܗܒ ܗܘܐ ܡܫܝܚܘܗܝ ܒܐܦܐ ܠܒܪ ܕܢܘܪܐ
ܠܗܘܐ ܦܪܨܘܦ ܐܡܪܐ ܘܐܡܪܐ ܐܝܟ ܒܫܡܗ ܗܘܝܬ܀

125ܒܣܪ ܕܝܢ ܡܫܝܚܘܗܝ ܡܚܡ ܕܚܙܝܢ ܠܗ ܐܡܪܐ ܐܝܟ ܘ
ܠܐ ܢܚܘܬ ܐܢܐ܆ ܘܠܡܫܡܫܐ ܢܫܝܬ܆ ܚܙܐܘܗ ܐܣܝܪܐ܀
ܠܒܢܝܐ ܐܡܪܐ ܐܦ ܗܢܐ ܗܘܐ ܠܡ ܢܗܘܐ
ܒܡܫܘܚܬܐ ܒܣܪ ܠܐܒܘܪܐ ܗܢܐ ܠܐ ܢܚܘܬ ܐܢܐ܀
ܟܠ ܦܠܐܘܠ ܦܪܘܩ ܒܗ ܐܣܝܪܐ ܠܒܐܦܐ ܘܐܡܪܘ

130ܐܝܟ ܡܫܝܚܘܗܝ ܐܝܟ܆ ܐܦ ܠܘܒ ܡܫܒܚܬܐ ܬܫܒܘܚܬܐ ܠܟܝ܀
ܗܪܝ ܠܡܐܦܐ ܘܠܡܫܝܚܐ ܡܫܝܚܘܗܝ ܡܫܪܝܐ
ܠܐ ܢܚܘܬ ܐܢܐ ܠܒܪܗ ܗܢܐ ܘܠܐܘܪܚܐ ܦܪܐ܀
ܐܠܒܪ ܒܐܦܐ ܡܠܟܗ ܕܢܫܘܢ ܕܠܗ ܐܡܪܝܐ
ܘܢܫܒ ܗܘ ܠܒܪ ܘܒܠܐ ܘܐܠܝܢ ܡܪܝܐܝܢ܀

Chapter XXVII

ܩܦ ܟܙ

ܟܕ ܗܘܐ ܨܦܪܐ ܡܠܟܐ ܢܣܒܘ ܗܘܘ ܕܢܩܛܠܘܢܝܗܝ
ܘܠܗܘ ܠܦܝܠܛܘܣ ܗܓܡܘܢܐ ܕܗܘܐ ܐܘܒܠܘܗܝ ܘܐܫܠܡܘܗܝ܀
ܝܗܘܕܐ ܢܟܠܐ ܟܕ ܚܙܐ ܕܐܬܚܝܒ ܐܬܬܘܝ ܗܘܐ
ܐܬܐ ܘܐܪܡܐ ܘܐܗܦܟ ܗܠܝܢ ܠܟܗ̈ܢܐ ܕܟܣܦܐ܀

ܘܠܩܫܝ̈ܫܐ ܘܪ̈ܒܝ ܟܗ̈ܢܐ ܐܡܪ ܗܘܐ ܚܛܝܬ
ܡܫܠܡܬ ܕܠܒܘܗܝ ܕܡܐ ܙܟܝܐ ܐܢܐ ܐܫܠܡܬ܀
ܗܢܘܢ ܦܢܘ ܗܘܘ ܠܗ ܡܢܐ ܠܢ: ܐܢܬ ܚܙܝ ܐܢܬ
ܘܫܕܝܗ ܟܣܦܐ ܒܗܝܟܠܐ ܘܐܙܠ ܚܢܩ ܢܦܫܗ܀
ܪ̈ܒܝ ܟܗ̈ܢܐ ܟܣܦܐ ܢܣܒܘܗܝ: ܫܪܝܪܐ ܐܡܪܘ

ܕܫܠܝܛ ܕܡܐ ܗܘ ܠܐ ܢܪܡܘܢܝܗܝ ܠܒܝܬ ܩܘܪܒܢܐ܀
ܡܠܟܐ ܢܣܒܘ ܗܘܘ ܘܙܒܢܘ ܒܗܘܢ ܚܩܠ ܐܓܘܪܣܐ
ܕܐܝܬ ܦܚܪܐ ܠܩܒܘܪܐ ܡܢ ܕܐܟܣܢ̈ܝܐ܀
ܡܛܠ ܗܢܐ ܒܝܘܡܐ ܠܝܘܡܢ ܐܓܘܪܣܐ ܗܘ
ܡܬܩܪܐ ܕܕܡܐ ܐܬܩܪܝ ܘܗܟܢ ܐܢܫܝܢ ܩܪܝܢ܀

ܡܠ̈ܟܝ ܢܒܝܐ ܠܐܠܗܝܢ ܕܟܣܦܐ ܕܩܕ̈ܡܘܗܝ ܕܢܣܒܪܐ
ܕܡܢ ܐܝܣܪܐܝܠ: ܢܦܩܬ ܘܢܗܘܬ ܐܝܟ ܕܦܩܕܝܢ ܗܘܝܬ܀
ܠܡܐܠܝܢ ܒܚܝܠܗ ܚܝ ܐܠܗܘܬܐ ܕܐܝܬ ܦܫܛܐ
ܩܕܡ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܩܡ ܗܘܐ ܢܦܩܘܢ ܘܫܠܝܚܘ ܘܐܡܪ܀
ܫܡܝܐ ܐܝܬ ܡܠܟܐ ܕܡܫܝܚܐ: ܟܠܐ ܐܝܬ ܐܡܪܐ

ܕܟܝ ܒܝܬܐ ܟܡ ܦܩܕܐ ܐܝܟܢ ܦܪܝ ܗܘܝܢ܀
ܗܘ ܠܐ ܦܬܚ: ܐܠܐ ܦܩܕܗܘܢ ܢܦܩܘܢ ܘܐܡܪ
ܠܐ ܦܩܕܢ ܐܝܬ ܠܝ ܒܥܠܡܐ ܡܫܬܘܕܝܢ ܗܘܘ ܕܐܫܬܡܥܘܢ܀
ܘܚܝܐ ܡܠܟܐ ܗܘ ܠܐ ܦܬܚ ܘܐܬܐܡܪ ܠܟܝ
ܠܡܐܠܝܢ ܡܠܟ ܗܘܐ ܒܟܠܐ ܠܡܠܐܟܐ ܕܢܦܪܐ ܠܟܠܡܐ܀

ܚܕ ܐܣܝܪܐ ܐܝܬܐ ܕܩܕܡܘܗܝ ܒܟܐ ܗܘܐ ܠܥܠܡܐ
ܐܣܝܪܐ ܚܕ ܒܝܬ ܒܪ ܐܢܐ ܠܟܝ ܘܥܢܝܐ܀
ܗܐ ܠܐ ܦܩܕܗܘܢ ܠܟܠܗܝ ܒܚܝܠܗ ܕܢܦܩܝܢ ܐܡܪܐ
ܠܟܠܐ ܠܟܪ ܐܝܟܐ ܐܘ ܠܟܘ ܠܚܝܠܗ ܕܡܠܟܘܬܐ ܡܫܝܚܐ܀
ܚܝܢ ܗܘܐ ܗܘ ܠܡܝܬܐ ܠܡܫܝܚܐ ܠܚܝܠܗ ܐܡܠܟܘ

30 ܡܐ ܕܐܬܒܥܝ ܗܘܐ ܠܟܠ ܩܐܡ ܕܢܠܗ ܗܘ ܦܪܘܩܐ܀
ܡܫܝܚܐ ܐܝܬܝܗܘ ܘܐܡܪܬ ܠܐ ܟܕ ܘܠܘܗ ܟܐܢܐ
ܦܪܝܩ ܫܬܐ ܦܓܠܬܗ ܒܫܠܡܝ ܢܦܩ܀
ܘܕܝ ܟܢܘܫܐ ܠܡ ܦܫܝܛܐ ܠܟܬܒܐ ܢܦܪܘ
ܐܝܟ ܕܢܬܠܟܗ ܦܓܠ ܕܢܦܫܬ ܠܢܦܫܢ܀

35 ܦܝܢ ܗܘܠܝܢ ܕܝܢ ܠܦܪܝ ܕܒܝܬܗ ܕܠܒܗ ܐܦܪܐ
ܡܛܠ ܦܓܠܬܗܘܢ܇ ܘܐܡܪܘ ܗܘܢ ܠܗ ܠܒܪ ܐܠܗܐ܀
ܡܛܠ ܠܘܬ ܡܢܐ ܐܠܗܐ ܠܢܦܫܢ ܕܦܬܓܡܐ ܡܫܝܚܐ
ܘܡܠܘ ܒܠܒܗܘܢ ܒܦܓܠ ܕܡܐ ܢܦܪܩܘܢ ܢܦܫܢ܀
ܠܘܬ ܦܪܘܩܐ ܡܛܠ ܐܢܘܢ ܡܢܘܢ ܕܫܡܥ ܗܘ ܠܟܝ

40 ܢܬܢܐܬܐ ܡܠܘ ܗܘܘ ܒܠܒܗܘܢ ܢܦܪܩܘܢ ܢܦܪܩܘܢ܀
ܟܝ ܚܙܐ ܦܓܪܗ ܗܘ ܠܐ ܡܘܬܐ ܘܪܘܚܐ ܦܪܝܩܐ
ܢܦܠ ܗܘ ܡܫܐ܆ ܠܟܠܗ ܗܘ ܒܢܦܫܐ ܐܝܟ ܗܘܢ ܐܦܪܝܢ܀
ܐܡܪ ܕܡܢ ܕܡܢܗ ܕܝܠܗ ܐܝܟܐ ܐܢܐ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܐܢܐ
ܐܢܬܘܢ ܠܒܪܗ܆ ܘܡܠܘ ܢܗܘܐ ܕܡܢܗ ܠܟܠܗ ܘܟܠ ܒܢܦܫܢ܀

ܗܕܐ ܠܒܪܐܒܐ ܘܒܦܪܢܟܠ ܠܒܢܝܢ ܢܦܩܘ
ܘܠܡܛܠܒܘ ܐܣܛܠܝܡ ܐܝܟ ܕܐܬܝܢ ܗܐ ܒܢܘܗܝ
ܕܒܪܘܗܝ ܠܒܢܝܢ ܐܣܛܠܝܛܐ ܠܒܪܛܘܪܝܢ
ܒܢܘ ܠܠܘܗܝ ܟܠܘ ܐܣܦܢܪ ܐܠܡܫܘܗܝ ܗܘܕܝܢ
ܒܠܠܡܣ ܐܠܒܫܘܗܝ ܕܐܣܘܪܝܐ ܘܟܠܝܠ ܒܘܟܐ

ܘܟܕ ܒܪܒܘ ܩܘܪܒܘܗܝ ܒܟܪܝܬܐ ܐܡܪܘ ܫܠܡ ܠܟ ܡܠܟܐ
ܒܫܟܐ ܦܫܩܘ ܒܫܪܘ ܦܪܘ ܠܟܠ ܕܢܦܩ ܡܫܘ
ܚܝܘ ܘܪܫܘ ܐܝܟ ܕܒܘ ܗܘܘ ܘܗܝܢ ܒܐܢܘ
ܟܕ ܐܘܟ ܦܢܘ ܐܠܡܫܘܗܝ ܒܠܠܡܣ
ܘܢܫܒܘܗܝ ܐܠܒܫܘܗܝ
ܕܢܪܦܩ ܐܘܒܠܘܗܝ ܒܐܘܪܚܐ ܚܠܘ ܡܢ ܦܘܪܢܝܐ

ܕܗܦܟܘ ܦܡܟܠܘܢ ܘܦܣܪܘ ܕܢܦܩܘܢ ܐܦܩܘ ܕܛܠܝܢ
ܘܐܠܘ ܠܡܘܒܠܐ ܗܘ ܡܛܦܪܢܐ ܦܢܐ ܟܘܠܛܐ
ܢܘܟ ܠܗܘ ܕܢܦܠܐ ܚܠܠ ܕܚܠܛܝ ܒܗ ܟܡܪܝܐ
ܗܘ ܡܫܠܘܐ ܛܠܡ ܗܘ ܢܦܩܘ ܘܠܠ ܕܐ ܠܦܫܠܐ
ܐܦܘܩܐ ܕܝܢ ܐܪܡܝܘ ܦܫܐ ܘܢܫܠܘܗܝ ܦܟܢܘ

ܘܝܬܒܘ ܕܟܬܒܘ ܠܓܠܟ ܡܢ ܪܝܫܗ ܕܒܝܬ ܦܓܠܐ܆
ܐܕܒܝܬ ܗܠܘ ܢܫܡܥ ܡܠܟܐ ܕܝܗܘܕܝܐ
ܐܬܦܩܘ ܟܗܢܘ ܠܐܘܪܢ ܒܡܫܝܚܐ ܕܬܘܪܝܢ ܠܟܒܝܢ܆
ܟܘܟܒܐ ܐܝܟ ܕܦܘܢ ܠܡܠܟܘܗܝ ܘܢܚܘ ܘܫܒܚܘܗܝ
ܫܬܪ ܗܝܟܠܐ ܗܘܘ ܕܒܢܐ ܟܗܢ ܟܬܠܬܐ ܢܘܡܝܢ܆

ܩܪܐ ܢܦܩܝ: ܐܘ ܒܪ ܐܠܗ ܫܘܐ ܡܢ ܐܦܩܬܐ
ܠܗܘܢ ܒܘܐܝܐ ܐܝܟ ܡܫܝܚܐ ܘܓܒܝ ܒܚܝܪܐ܆
ܐܦ ܩܢܝܢܐ ܟܡܝܗܘܢ ܦܩܕܐ ܗܘܐ ܐܡܪܘ
ܐܝܟ ܗܢܐ ܠܐܝܕܥܐ ܗܘ ܠܐ ܡܕܐ ܕܝܢܐ܆
ܢܫܒܚ: ܐܝܟܘ ܡܠܟܝ ܐܝܬܝܗܘܢ ܢܫܒܚܗ ܢܫܐ

ܢܒܘܬܐ ܗܕܐ ܡܢ ܗܝ ܐܦܩܬܐ: ܘܝܗܒ ܡܢ ܟܝܗ܆
ܐܦܠܟ ܠܟ ܡܕܝܢܬܐ ܗܕܐ ܢܬܝܪܘܢ: ܐܘ ܟܠܐ ܟܗ
ܐܡܪ ܗܘܐ ܠܗܘܢ ܕܐܢܐ ܐܝܟ ܒܪ ܐܠܗܐ܆
ܐܦ ܫܒܝܐ ܕܟܗܢܘ ܐܬܦܩܘ ܡܫܡܫܝܢ ܗܘܘ ܠܟܗ
ܡܢ ܬܬ ܩܬܢܝܢ ܒܥܒܕܐ ܟܬܫܢ ܗܘܐ ܫܡܥܐ܆

ܘܒܬܪܗ ܩܕܡܝ ܒܟܠܠ ܙܟܐ ܢܨܚܘܢ ܦܪܐ ܗܘܐ
ܘܐܡܪ ܐܝܠܐ ܠܡܪܢܐ ܡܫܡܫܢ ܘܐܢܫܝ ܕܡܡܠܠܗ܀
ܐܡܪܘ ܕܗܢܐ ܗܘ ܒܪ ܦܪܐ ܟܗ ܠܐܟܠܐ
ܘܗܢܝ ܒܫܢܐ ܘܒܢܝܫܬܐ ܗܪܘܣ ܐܠܒܝܫܘܗܝ܀
ܚܝ ܕܝܢ ܩܠܗܘܢ ܗܠܐ ܐܣܬܘܐ ܘܡܠܟܘ ܚܠܐ

ܘܫܡܥܘ ܒܫܢܐ܇ ܠܦܘܩܕܢܗ ܐܫܬܠܚ ܘܡܟܬܒܐ ܗܘܐ ܠܗܘ܀
ܗܕܐ ܐܡܪܘ ܫܠܡܐ ܢܫܐ ܐܠ ܐܢܐ ܐܟܢܐ
ܠܡܫܪܐ ܠܗܘ ܡܢ ܗܠܝܢ ܚܢܢܐ ܘܐܫܟܚܘܗܝ܀
ܗܘ ܦܪܐ ܢܨܚܘܢ ܒܟܠܠ ܙܟܐ ܘܡܒܡܫ ܙܘܚܗ
ܘܐܦܢܝ ܠܪܒܐ ܕܗܒܠܐ ܠܟܘܪܝ ܐܓܪܘܢ ܩܕܡܘܗܝ܀

ܐܟܠ ܐܢܐ ܕܒܝܬܗ ܟܐܦܐ ܩܒܪܐ ܐܬܓܠܝܘ
ܦܪܝܫ ܟܐܢܐ ܩܡܘ ܘܫܒܚܘ ܗܘܘ ܓܒܐ ܠܫܡܗ ܐܠܗܐ܀
ܘܟܠܗ ܠܡܥܒܕܢܘܬܐ ܘܠܡܫܒܚܬܐ ܗܠܝܢ ܐܠܗܘܬܐ
ܩܢܛܪܘܢܐ ܐܦ ܗܢܘܢ ܕܟܗܢܐ ܢܓܪܝܢ ܗܘܘ܀
ܕܐܟܠܝܢ ܕܩܘܫ ܕܫܟܠܠ ܗܘܘ ܒܟܠܗܘܢ ܐܡܪܘ

90 ܫܪ̈ܝܪܐܝܬ ܐܝܬܘܗܝ ܗܘܐ ܒܪܗ ܕܐܠܗܐ܀
ܐܝܬ ܗܘ̈ܝ ܠܗ ܢܫ̈ܐ ܗܠܝܢ ܕܒܬܪܗ ܐܬ̈ܝܢ
ܡܢ ܟܠܗܝܢ ܘܡܫܡܫܢ ܗ̈ܘܝ ܗܟܢ ܫܪ̈ܝܢ ܗ̈ܘܝ܀
ܡܛܠ ܕܐܝܬܘܗܝ ܘܐܠܐ ܕܡܓܠܐ ܘܐܢܬܐ ܐܟܝܢ
ܘܡܛܠ ܐܡܘܗ̇ ܕܡܫܡܫܐ ܘܡܫܡܫܐ ܐܝܬܝܗܝܢ ܗ̈ܘܝ܀

95 ܒܪܡܫܐ ܢܦܩ ܠܒܪܐ ܕܢܚܒ ܗܘ ܪܡܫܝܢܐ
ܗܘ ܕܐܬܐ ܠܥܡܗ ܠܢܦܫܗܘܢ ܦܪܫ ܗܘ ܠܒܪܐ ܡܢ ܦܠܓܘܬܗܘܢ܀
ܘܐܬܠ ܦܓܪܗ ܕܢܦܫܗ ܘܥܡܗ ܒܓܒܗ ܐܦܝܗ
ܘܡܫܟܚ ܘܒܪܟܗ ܟܗ ܒܚܘܒܐ ܕܟܠܗ ܢܦܫܐ܀
ܘܡܢܗ ܢܦܩ ܒܡܒܪܐ ܫܘܠܐ ܕܢܦܪ ܒܟܐܦܐ

100 ܘܠܐ ܛܪܝ ܥܒܪܐ ܟܐܦܐ ܕܒܬܪܗ ܓܠܐ ܘܐܠܐ܀
ܐܝܬ ܗܘ̈ܝ ܠܗ ܗܝ ܡܓܠܝܬܐ ܘܡܛܠ ܐܣܪܐ
ܟܠܗ ܒܪܘܚܬܐ ܒܢܘܡܐ ܕܫܒܬܐ ܠܘܬ ܦܠܓܘܬܗܘܢ܀
ܫܪ̈ܝܢ ܗܟܢ ܘܗܘ̈ܝ ܟܢܘܫܬܐ ܫܪܒܐ ܘܟܠܗ ܐܡܪܘ
ܫܡܥ ܠܗܢ ܡܪܢ ܗܝ ܡܓܕܠܬܐ ܒܝ ܗܘ ܚܝ ܗܘܐ܀

ܐܡܪ ܗܘܐ ܒܗ̇ ܠܐܠܗܐ ܢܦܫܝ ܐܢܐ ܐܩܘܡ
ܦܩܘܕ ܗܘ ܩܒܠ ܐܝܟ ܕܦܩܕܗ ܢܬܠܘܗ̇ ܠܐܠܗܐ ܢܦܫܝ
ܕܥܠܐ ܒܩܠܝܠܐ ܠܬܠܡ̈ܝܕܘܗܝ ܕܝܢ ܢܒܘܗܝ ܘܐܡܪ
ܠܥܠܐ ܒܠܒܗ ܕܗܘܐ ܩܡ ܢܦܘܩ ܡܢ ܒܝܬ ܡܝ̈ܬܐ܀
ܘܬܗܘܐ ܦܘܠܚܢ ܐܣܝܘܬܐ ܒܝܬܐ ܡܢ ܡܕܫܝܬܐ

ܘܗܘܐ ܐܝܬ ܒܢܘܗܝ ܦܩܘܕ̈ܝܬܐ ܐܡܪ ܦܓܪܢܝܘܬܗ܀
ܐܒܘܗܝ ܘܢܦܫܗ ܐܝܟ ܕܢܚܒܬܗܘܢ ܒܐܘܪܚܐ
ܐܠܗ ܗܢܘܢ ܘܐܙܕܗܪܘ ܒܥܒܕܐ ܘܫܬܡܥܘ ܟܐܦܐ܀
ܕܥܡܗܘܢ ܗܢܘܢ ܦܩܘܕ̈ܝܬܐ ܕܗܦܟܘ ܘܐܙܠܘ.

Chapter XXVIII ܦܘܫ̄ ܟܚ̄

ܒܪܡܫܐ ܕܫܒܬܐ ܕܢܓܗ ܢܘܗܪܐ ܕܚܕ ܒܫܒܐ
ܗܝ ܡܓܕܠܝܬܐ ܘܡܪܝܡ ܐܚܪܬܐ ܠܩܒܪܐ ܐܬܝ̈܀
ܗܐ ܙܘܥܐ ܗܘܐ ܘܡܢ ܪܘܡܐ ܢܚܬ ܡܠܐܟ ܡܪܝܐ
ܓܠܠ ܟܐܦܐ ܡܢ ܬܪܥ ܩܒܪܐ ܘܝܬܒ ܥܠܝܗ̇܀

ܕܡܐ ܗܘܐ ܕܝܢ ܚܙܘܗ ܠܒܪܩܐ ܠܒܘܫܗ ܠܬܠܓܐ
ܘܡܢ ܕܚܠܬܐ ܗܐ ܢܛܘܪ̈ܐ ܗܘܘ ܐܝܟ ܡܝ̈ܬܐ܀
ܡܠܐܟܐ ܗܘ ܠܢܫ̈ܐ ܐܡܪ ܠܐ ܬܕܚ̈ܠܢ
ܝܕܥ ܐܢܐ ܓܝܪ ܠܝܫܘܥ ܕܐܙܕܩܦ ܗܘ ܒܥܝܬܝܢ܀
ܠܐ ܗܘܐ ܗܪܟܐ ܐܝܟ ܕܐܡܪ ܩܡ ܠܗ ܡܪܝ

ܬܝ̈ܢ ܚܙ̈ܝܢ ܕܘܟܬܐ ܕܣܡ ܒܗ ܡܪܐ ܕܟܠ܀
ܒܥܓܠ ܐܙ̈ܠܝܢ ܘܠܬܠܡܝ̈ܕܘܗܝ ܐܡܪ̈ܢ ܕܩܡ ܡܪܝ
ܗܘܐ ܩܕܡ ܠܟܘܢ ܠܓܠܝܠܐ ܘܬܡܢ ܬܚܙܘܢܝ܀
ܡܢ ܩܒܪܗ ܕܡܫܝܚܐ ܒܕܚܠܬܐ ܘܚܕܘܬܐ ܗܘܐ ܪ̈ܗܛܢ ܗܘ̈ܝ
ܦܓܥ ܒܗܝܢ ܝܫܘܥ ܘܐܡܪ ܠܗܝܢ ܫܠܡܐ ܠܟܠܟܝܢ܀

ܘܐܣܝܘܬ ܦܝܠܣܘܦܘܢ ܘܡܫܝܚܝܢ ܒܥܘܬܗܘܢ ܒܡܫܪܘܐ ܕܟܠܐ
ܘܡܗܘܢ ܐܡܪܬ܇ ܦܝܣ ܠܐ ܐܢܫܝܢ܇ ܐܡܪܝܢ ܠܐܢܫܐ܀
ܟܢܘ ܒܟܪܝܣܛܘܠܐ ܢܬܐܡܪܘܢ܇ ܘܐܦ ܟܢ ܢܫܬܘܕܥܘܢ
ܐܠܘ ܐܢܫܝ ܦܫܝܛܘܬܐ ܟܠܗ ܠܡܫܝܚܘܬܐ܀
ܒܪܘܚ ܦܘܪܫܢܐ ܐܫܬܡܥܘ ܗܘܘ ܟܠ ܐܫܬܡܥܬܐ

ܢܦܫܗ ܕܝܢ ܡܠܟܐ ܗܘܐ ܢܦܫܗ ܦܫܝܛܐ ܠܦܫܝܛܘܬܐ܀
ܘܐܠܗܐ ܐܝܟ ܕܢܐܡܪܘܢ ܒܟܬܒܐ ܡܠܦܢܘܬܗܘܢ ܕܐܒܗܬܗܘܢ
ܦܝܪ ܘܟܬܒܐ ܐܝ ܐܫܬܡܥܬ ܟܘ ܡܦܫܩܝܢ܀
ܕܠܐ ܫܘܦܪܐ ܠܟܘܢ ܡܢܝܢܝܢ ܟܕ ܟܠ ܐܟܘܢ
ܡܫܚܐ ܢܫܬܘܕܥܘܢ ܘܐܦ ܕܐܠܗܐ ܦܪܫܘ ܟܬܒܝܢ܀

ܟܬܒ ܢܦܪܫܐ ܒܪܫܐ ܒܥܘܡܩ ܘܟܬܝ ܡܫܬܡܥܐ ܗܘ
ܘܟܬܝ ܚܪܝܫܝܢ ܐܬܘ ܒܟܪܝܣܛܘܠܐ ܠܛܘܪܐ ܕܥܒܪ܀
ܘܡܐ ܕܐܬܐܘܗܘܢ ܫܝܪܘ ܟܬܗ܇ ܘܫܡܥܘܢ ܐܠܦܟܝܘ ܗܘܐ
ܘܡܢ ܢܦܫܗ ܘܡܠܟܐ ܢܫܡܥܘܢ ܘܟܬܘܢ ܐܡܪ܀
ܐܠܝܢ ܟܢ ܟܠ ܡܘܟܝܢܝܢ ܠܡܫܝܚ ܘܐܬܐܪܐ

30 ܐܝܟܢ ܕܫܕܪܢܝ ܠܝ ܐܒܐ ܕܝܠܝ: ܡܫܕܪ ܐܢܐ ܦܫܘܪ
ܐܢܘܢ ܬܠܡܕܘ ܟܠܗܘܢ ܥܡܡܐ ܘܐܥܡܕܘ ܐܢܘܢ
ܒܫܡܐ ܕܐܒܐ ܘܕܒܪܐ ܘܪܘܚܐ ܗܘ ܩܕܝܫܐ܀
ܘܐܠܦܘ ܐܢܘܢ ܕܢܛܪܘܢ ܟܠܡܐ ܕܦܩܕܬ ܐܢܐ ܠܟܘܢ
ܘܗܐ ܐܢܐ ܗܘܝܢ ܥܡܟܘܢ ܐܝܟ ܟܠܗܘܢ ܝܘܡܝܢ܀

35 ܫܘܒܚܐ ܠܡܫܝܚܐ ܕܫܠܡ ܟܬܒܐ: ܐܡܝܢ ܘܐܡܝܢ.

(ܫܘܒܚܐ ܠܡܪܝܐ ܘܒܠܝܢ ܕܫܡܠܝܗܝ ܠܟܠܗ ܟܬܒܢ
ܘܬܘܕܝܬܐ ܠܫܘܪܝܗ ܟܠ ܡܫܡܫܢܐ ܠܦܘܡ ܫܘܪܝܗ
[illegible])